



FILOZOFICKÁ FAKULTA  
UNIVERZITY KARLOVY  
V PRAZE

ÚSTAV ANGLICKÉHO JAZYKA A DIDAKTIKY

Prostředky užití determinace u vlastních jmen – problematické případy

Determiners Used with Proper Nouns – Problematic Cases

BAKALÁŘSKÁ PRÁCE

Vedoucí bakalářské práce:

Mgr. Gabriela Brůhová

Zpracovala: Adéla Balcarová

Obor: anglistika-amerikanistika

Praha, září 2010

## **Table of Contents**

<b>1. Introduction.....</b>	<b>7</b>
<b>2. Theoretical Background.....</b>	<b>8</b>
<b>2.1. The Noun in English.....</b>	<b>8</b>
<b>2.1.1. Proper Nouns.....</b>	<b>9</b>
<b>2.1.1.1. Proper Nouns Behaving as Common Nouns.....</b>	<b>10</b>
<b>2.1.1.2. Number Contrast in Proper Nouns.....</b>	<b>10</b>
<b>2.1.1.3. Determination in Proper Nouns.....</b>	<b>11</b>
<b>2.1.1.4. Type of Reference in Proper Nouns.....</b>	<b>11</b>
<b>2.1.1.5. Secondary Use of Proper Nouns.....</b>	<b>12</b>
<b>2.1.2. Strong and Weak Proper Names.....</b>	<b>14</b>
<b>2.1.2.1. The Definite Article in Weak Proper Names.....</b>	<b>15</b>
<b>2.1.2.2. The Null Article in Strong Proper Names.....</b>	<b>17</b>
<b>2.1.2.3. The Article in Plural Proper Names.....</b>	<b>18</b>
<b>2.1.3. Modification of Proper Names.....</b>	<b>18</b>
<b>3. Methodology.....</b>	<b>22</b>
<b>4. Analysis.....</b>	<b>26</b>
<b>4.1. Articles with Proper Names not Previously Classified.....</b>	<b>26</b>
<b>4.1.1. Article with Proper Names Denoting Bridges.....</b>	<b>26</b>
<b>4.1.2. Article with Proper Names Denoting Waterfalls.....</b>	<b>31</b>
<b>4.1.3. Article with Proper Names Denoting Musical Compositions.....</b>	<b>34</b>
<b>4.1.4. Article Usage with Proper Names Denoting Cars.....</b>	<b>35</b>
<b>4.2. Articles with Proper Names Previously Classified.....</b>	<b>37</b>
<b>4.2.1. Article Usage with Proper Names Denoting Countries and Regions.....</b>	<b>37</b>
<b>4.3. Article Usage with Newly Created Proper Names.....</b>	<b>41</b>
<b>5. Conclusion.....</b>	<b>43</b>
<b>6. References.....</b>	<b>45</b>
<b>7. Shrnutí.....</b>	<b>59</b>
<b>8. Appendix.....</b>	<b>64</b>

## List of Abbreviations

<b>BNC</b>	.....	British National Corpus
<b>GU</b>	.....	The Guardian
<b>TI</b>	.....	The Times
<b>FT</b>	.....	The Financial Times
<b>DT</b>	.....	The Daily Telegraph
<b>IN</b>	.....	The Independent

## List of Tables

<b>Table 1</b>	.....	Test Table for Noun Classes
<b>Table 2</b>	.....	Weak Proper Nouns
<b>Table 3</b>	.....	Strong Proper Nouns
<b>Table 4</b>	.....	Proper Names Denoting Bridges
<b>Table 5</b>	.....	Proper Names Denoting Waterfalls (1)
<b>Table 6</b>	.....	Proper Names Denoting Waterfalls (2)
<b>Table 7</b>	.....	Proper Names Denoting Musical Compositions
<b>Table 8</b>	.....	Proper Names Denoting Countries and Regions (1)
<b>Table 9</b>	.....	Proper Names Denoting Countries and Regions (2)
<b>Table 10</b>	.....	Newly Created Proper Names

## **1. Introduction**

The present thesis is concerned with determination of proper nouns. While the theoretical part presents a summary of what has already been written about this topic in representative grammars, the analysis concentrates on problematic cases that have not been previously covered.

Similarly to common nouns referring to a single object that is unambiguously determined in discourse, proper nouns express nongeneric, specific reference. The two basic means of determination of proper nouns are the definite article and the null article (which must be distinguished from the zero article). The use of both of these determiners tends to vary. The aim of this thesis is to describe this variation. It is to be determined, whether it is caused by simply linguistic factors or by extralinguistic factors as well.

The analysis concentrates mainly on the following groups of proper nouns: bridges, waterfalls, cars and musical compositions - proper nouns that have not, so far, been included in any of the representative grammars.

Apart from these groups, the focus of the analysis is also on determination of proper nouns previously classified from the point of article usage. Certain cases of variation shall be pointed out and discussed. Lastly, a chapter is dedicated to newly created proper nouns and determiners used with them.

Using the British National Corpus and various English newspapers, relevant examples will be excerpted and analyzed not only from the aspect of determination, but also semantically and formally. Results will be calculated and interpreted. It is to be determined where on the scale between proper names and definite noun phrases the particular examples stand.

It is necessary, both for grammatical and semantic reasons, to see English nouns as falling into different subclasses. Quirk et al. (1985: 245) divide nouns into these subclasses according to the extent to which it is possible for each of them to appear as head of a noun phrase functioning as an object in a sentence. Quirk et al. test nouns for membership in the noun subclasses by using them all in an identical sentence (*I saw ... [O]*) (Quirk et al., 1985: 245) By the use or absence of determiners and by the possibility of forming a plural form, the nouns show different characteristics typical for each of the subgroups.

	1	2	3	2+3
<b>Use without Determiners</b>	Sid	*book	furniture	brick
<b>Use with Lightly Stressed Determiner <i>the</i></b>	*The Sid	The book	The furniture	The brick
<b>Used with Lightly Stressed Determiner <i>a</i></b>	*A Sid	A book	*A furniture	A brick
<b>Used with Lightly Stressed Determiner <i>some</i></b>	*Some Sid	*Some book	Some furniture	Some brick
<b>Use in the Plural</b>	*Sids	books	*furnitures	bricks

**Table 1** Test table for noun classes

The degree of variation between noun classes can be seen when comparing the first and last column. Nouns behaving like the noun *Sid* in column 1 are proper nouns. All the other columns encompass common nouns. Furthermore, nouns in column 2 are count nouns as they denote individual countable entities. Column 3 represents noncount nouns that denote an undifferentiated mass. The final subdivision of nouns is that of concrete and abstract nouns that constitute subgroups of both count and noncount nouns. The difference between concrete and abstract nouns may be seen in the fact that the first are measurable and observable and the latter are not. (Quirk et al., 1985: 246)

### 2.1.1. Proper Nouns

Quirk et al. (1985: 288) state that proper nouns are names of specific people (e.g. *Shakespeare*), places (e.g. *Milwaukee*), months (e.g. *September*), days (e.g. *Thursday*), festivals (e.g. *Christmas*), magazines (e.g. *Vogue*) and so forth. Thus they have unique denotation. (Quirk et al., 1985: 288) Huddleston and Pullum (2002: 515) define proper nouns as nouns that have been adopted as the name of a particular entity or collection of entities. (Huddleston and Pullum, 2002: 515) Kaluža (1981: 89) sees proper nouns just like any other nouns, except that their extensivity, for practical reasons, has not been developed. They have developed no connotation and, therefore, as a result, no extensivity, no repeatability in other, different situations. (Kaluža, 1981: 89)

Proper nouns are written with an initial capital letter, although the initial capital does not necessarily signalize a proper noun. Biber et al. (2000: 245) state that the use of initial capital letters is more widespread in English than in many other languages and extends beyond proper nouns (e.g. objects and commercial products, religions, political parties, nationalities, languages, adjectives and common nouns themselves derived from descriptive noun phrases etc.). (Biber et al., 2000: 245) Quirk et al. (1985: 288) speak of certain common nouns that have unique denotation like proper nouns and are, therefore, close to this category. These common nouns may be written with an initial capital letter (e.g. *Fate*, *Fortune*, *Heaven*). (Quirk et al., 1985: 288)

Proper nouns may often be combined with descriptive words, the so called 'descriptors' (Quirk et al., 1985: 288). These are also written with an initial capital letter and together with the modified proper noun create a composite name (e.g. *Senator Morse*, *Dallas Road*). On the basis of this both Quirk et al. and Huddleston and Pullum draw a distinction between proper nouns and proper names. Proper nouns consist of one word and function as heads of proper names. Proper names may consist of one or more words and are

grammatically considered to be one unit. (Quirk et al., 1985: 288) Therefore, even if a name is grammatically analysable (e.g. *King's College* is analysable as genitive noun + head noun), it may not be varied by the insertion of words, inflection etc. (*\*King's famous College*). (Quirk et al., 1985: 288) From the point of formal characteristics, proper nouns are not generally similar to common nouns. In particular, Quirk et al. (1985: 288) state that proper nouns will be expected to lack article contrast, number contrast, determination and modification, all these being characteristic of the common noun. (Quirk et al., 1985: 288) For the purpose of this work the most important lacking formal characteristic in proper nouns will be the lack of articles, or rather article contrast; i.e. the article cannot be varied (e.g. *Paris/\*The Paris/\*A Paris*). (Quirk et al., 1985: 288)

#### **2.1.1.1. Proper nouns Behaving as Common Nouns**

The difference between proper nouns and common nouns has already been shown above by stating that proper nouns lack certain formal characteristics that common nouns possess. However, Quirk et al. (1985: 288) state that there occur circumstances in which proper nouns take on the characteristics of common nouns. (Quirk et al., 1985: 288)

#### **2.1.1.2. Number Contrast in Proper Nouns**

Proper nouns normally lack number contrast. According to Quirk et al. (1985: 288), most proper nouns are singular and do not have a plural form (e.g. *Indonesia - \*Indonesias*). On the contrary, if a proper noun has a plural form then it will generally lack a singular form (e.g. *West Indies - \*A West Indy*). Under certain circumstances proper nouns may be reclassified as common nouns and lose their unique denotation (*Shakespeares* [authors like Shakespeare]; *Smiths* [people whose name is Smith]; *Londons* [cities called or resembling London]). (Quirk et al., 1985: 288) The rules for making plural forms from otherwise singular



proper names in such cases as above are the same as the rules applying for the formation of plurals in common nouns.

### **2.1.1.3 Determination in Proper Nouns**

According to Huddleston and Pullum (2002: 517), a proper name is inherently definite by virtue of its use to refer to a particular entity or collection of entities that bears the name. This excludes the inclusion of an indefinite determiner and makes the marking of definiteness unnecessary. (Huddleston and Pullum, 2002: 517) Similarly, Kaluža states that the proper noun rarely requires or uses an article because it rarely presents less than its total potential significate and for this reason the bare noun is sufficient. (Kaluža, 1981: 90) Articles used with proper nouns are, therefore, fundamentally redundant as the entity signified by the noun is unique and does not need to be particularized.

### **2.1.1.4. Type of Reference in Proper Nouns**

Dušková (2006: 65) states that proper nouns have the same type of determination as common nouns referring to a single object that is unambiguously determined in the context of discourse; i.e. they express nongeneric, definite reference. The use of the article in nouns expressing nongeneric, definite reference is explained as the use based on equal knowledge on the part of the listener and the speaker; this area of knowledge may vary from such areas as a household, where certain items will be known to all members of the household, to towns etc., where the group of people sharing equal knowledge of certain objects or places will be vastly larger. (Dušková, 2006: 65) In proper nouns, the definite article is customary only in connection with some of them (e.g. *The Andes*). (Quirk et al., 1985: 289)

### 2.1.1.5. Secondary Use of Proper Nouns

Kaluža says (1981: 110) that it is linguistically utterly impossible to draw a sharp line of demarcation between proper nouns and common nouns, the difference between them being rather of degree than of kind. (Kaluža, 1981: 110) Biber et al.(2000: 246) speak of the relationship between proper nouns and common nouns as complex. Proper nouns may derive from ordinary phrases, they may give rise to derivatives which behave like common nouns, or may themselves acquire uses as common nouns. (Biber, 2000: 246) Quirk et al. (1985: 289) note that when proper nouns are reclassified as common nouns, they can have their meaning varied by article contrast. Huddleston and Pullum (2000: 520) further elaborate on this and coin the term 'secondary use of proper names' (Huddleston and Pullum, 2000: 520) They state that proper names have various secondary uses where their typical inherent definiteness is lost, and where determiners are selected in the ordinary way. We may thus come across proper nouns used with the definite, indefinite and null article as well other determiners.

Huddleston and Pullum distinguish five such uses (Huddleston and Pullum, 2000: 521):

- i. Denotation of a set of bearers of the name
  - a. The Mary that you met yesterday is my fiancée.
  - b. I've never met an Ophelia before
  - c. Was it the Bill Gates he was talking about?

Huddleston and Pullum (2002: 521) note that this use exploits the fact that names are quite typically not uniquely assigned. For example, the name *Mary* can denote a group of bearers of this name rather than a specific individual as in the primary use of proper names. As a set-denoting noun, the name *Mary* then takes a full range of dependents, including determiners and restrictive modifiers, comparable to those permitted by common nouns. (Huddleston and Pullum, 2002: 521)

ii. Denotation of a set of entities having relevant properties of the bearer of the name

- a. We need another Roosevelt.
- b. She's no Florence Nightingale.

From the examples, we can understand that the proper names here are used to describe a general type of person; i.e. being similar in character to *Roosevelt* or *Florence Nightingale*.

iii. Denotation of a set of manifestations of the bearer of the name

- a. This is not the Paris I used to know.
- b. This is a United States I prefer to forget.
- c. The young Isaac Newton showed no signs of genius.

The example [a] distinguishes between a previous manifestation of Paris and a current one; the function of the determiner here is to distinguish one from the other as Paris would normally have no article. The example [b] shows us a normally plural name heading a singular noun phrase; this is possible because we are concerned here with a single manifestation. The example [c] has the adjective *young* used restrictively. The manifestation of Isaac Newton in his youth is referred to here. Such a use needs to be distinguished from the nonrestrictive use of the adjective in a sentence like *Young Isaac Newton went off to Cambridge*. (Huddleston and Pullum, 2002: 521)

iv. Denotation of a set of products created by the bearer of the name

- a. The gallery has acquired a new Rembrandt.
- b. Let's listen to some Beethoven tonight.

In the example [a] the meaning of the underlined expression is that of *a new painting by Rembrandt*. Example [b] expresses the meaning of listening to *music composed by Beethoven*. Example [b] shows us that this use allows non-count as well as count interpretations.

This use covers various commercial products: in *She was driving a Ford*, for example, we understand 'a car manufactured by Ford' (i.e. the Ford Motor Company). It is not a name

assigned to an individual: rather, it is a term coined to denote a kind. The same applies for a great number of commercial names. In *I bought some Maltesers*, for example, *Malteser* is simply a common noun denoting a kind of chocolate confection. (Huddleston and Pullum, 2002: 522)

- i. Denotation of a set of copies/editions, etc., of the entity bearing the name
  - a. Can I borrow your Guardian for a few minutes?
  - b. The film was reviewed in yesterday's Herald-Tribune.

This use is mainly restricted to proper names belonging to the category of titles. While the examples above concern newspaper titles, other types of titles may be used in this sense as well (e.g. *last night's ,Carmen', Peter Hall's ,Hamlet'*) (Huddleston and Pullum, 2002: 522)

### **2.1.2. Strong and Weak Proper Names**

It has been stated above that the use of the article with proper nouns is redundant as the entity signified by the noun is unique (i.e. proper nouns have unique denotation). Some proper names, however, do take an article. Huddleston and Pullum (2002: 517) divide proper names into two groups: strong and weak, based on the presence or lack of a determiner. (Huddleston and Pullum, 2002: 517) Strong proper names do not have a determiner (e.g. *Prague, John*) (cf 2.1.2.2.) Weak proper names, on the contrary, are preceded by the definite article (cf 2.1.2.1).

The definite article preceding weak proper names is generally lost when these names do not constitute a full noun phrase, i.e. when they modify the head of a noun phrase or are themselves modified (Huddleston and Pullum, 2002: 517):

A Thames cruise, two United States warships, both Republic of Chad delegates

It was a very different Thames from the one I remembered from my youth.

Plural proper names are always weak (*cf* 2.1.2.3.). According to Huddleston and Pullum (2002: 517) it is not always clear cut whether a name is strong or weak and both varieties exist (e.g. *Ukraine/ The Ukraine*). (Huddleston and Pullum, 2002: 517)

### 2.1.2.1. The Definite Article in Weak Proper Names

Weak proper names are always preceded by the definite article. Quirk et al. (1985: 295) divide proper names used with the definite article into three groups according to the type of modification that occurs with them:

i. Without modification

The Kremlin, the Koran, the Bible, the Parthenon, the Pentagon etc.

ii. With pre-modification

The Suez Canal, the National Gallery, the English Channel, the American Civil War etc.

iii. With post-modification

The House of Commons, the District of Columbia etc.

Regardless of the division above, proper nouns used with the definite article may also be classified into several groups that encompass names with a certain unifying characteristic:

Reference book	The Cambridge Grammar of the English Language	A Comprehensive Grammar of the English Language	Mluvnice současné angličtiny na pozadí češtiny	Longman Grammar of Spoken and Written Language
<b>Countries</b>	(the) Argentine, (the) Ukraine, (the) Sudan, (the) Yemen	the Sudan, the Ukraine, the Yemen	the Argentine, the Sudan, the Senegal, the Ukraine	
<b>Geographically defined regions</b>	the Crimea, the Caucasus, the Ruhr	the Crimea, the Ruhr, the Punjab, the Saar, the Sinai	the Crimea, the Caucasus, the Ruhr, the Tyrol, the Transvaal	
<b>Famous buildings</b>	the Colliseum, the Pantheon, the Parthenon			
<b>Rivers, straits</b>	the (river) Thames, the Potomac, the Bosphorus	the Avon, the Danube, the Euphrates, the Potomac, the Rhine, the strait of Biscay	the Behring straits, the Bosphorus, the Dardanelles, the English Channel, the Suez Canal, the Thames,	the Potomac
<b>Seas, oceans</b>	the Adriatic, the Atlantic, the Mediterranean	the Pacific, the Atlantic, the Baltic, the Kattegat	the Pacific (ocean), the Atlantic (ocean), the Baltic (sea), the Mediterranean	

<b>Canals</b>		the Panama Canal, the Suez Canal, the Erie Canal		the Panama Canal
<b>Other geographical features of coastline</b>		the Cape of Good Hope, the Gulf of Mexico, the Bay of Biscay		
<b>Deserts</b>	the Gobi, the Sahara, the Negev	the Sahara		
<b>Swiss Alpine peaks</b>	the Eiger, the Jungfrau, the Matterhorn			
<b>Political/military authorities</b>	the Knesset, the Kremlin, the Pentagon			
<b>Libraries, galleries etc.</b>	the Bodleian, the Guggenheim, the Tate	the British Museum, the Bodleian (gallery)		the Metropolitan Museum, the Library of Congress
<b>Hotels, restaurants</b>		the Grand (hotel), the Waldorf Astoria	the Ritz, the Hilton	the Ritz
<b>Theatres, opera houses, cinemas, clubs</b>		the Globe (theatre), the Criterion (theatre), the Athenaeum		
<b>Planes, ships</b>		the Victory, the Spirit of St Louis	The Titanic	The Titanic, the Bos Esperanca, the Britannia
<b>Religious tracts</b>	the Bible, the Koran, the Talmud			
<b>French names</b>		the Auvergne		
<b>Names ending in a compass point</b>		the Near East, the Midwest, the Deep South		
<b>Newspapers, periodicals</b>	The Economist, The Guardian, The Times	The Economist, The New York Times, The Observer	The Times, The Manchester Guardian	The Times, The Guardian

**Table 2** Weak proper nouns

Both Quirk et al. (1985: 293) and Huddleston and Pullum (2002: 518) point out exceptions to the rules of use of definite articles in certain proper names. For example, *The Hague* is always used with the definite article, even though, as a name of a city, it would usually have the null article. Other exceptions are certain city districts, for example *the Bronx* or *the West/East End*. (Quirk et al., 1985: 293) (Huddleston and Pullum, 2002: 518) Huddleston and Pullum (2002: 518) also note that region names formed from Latin proper nouns in *-ia* are strong (e.g. *Scandinavia, Siberia, Transylvania*). (Huddleston and Pullum, 2002: 518) Each of the grammar books referred to in the table above treats the subgroups into which proper names may be divided differently. Therefore, in some columns we have empty spaces where the particular reference book did not specify such a category. It is thus

clear that rules for the use of definite articles do exist, but are not treated in the same way by all linguists and discrepancy in the use of an article may occur (e.g. *They left in separate car convoys for the docks where the Britannia is berthed. Britannia left her home port of Portsmouth only six times.*) (Biber D. et al.,2000: 246)

### 2.1.2.2. Null article in strong proper names

Reference book	The Cambridge Grammar of the English Language	A Comprehensive Grammar of the English Language	Mluvnice současné angličtiny na pozadí češtiny
Noun category			
Continents	North America, Australia, Asia		Asia, Europe, South America, Central Europe
Countries	England, Brazil, Scotland, Canada, Staffordshire, Arkansas		Norway, Spain, Hungary, California
Cities, towns		Boston, Rome, Brussels, New York	Rome, Brussels, Munich, Copenhagen
Lakes		Lake Michigan, Lake Nicaragua, Silver Lake	Lake Baikal
Mountains		Mount Everest, Mont Blanc, Ben Nevis	Ben Nevis, Snowdon, Mont Blanc

Table 3 Strong proper nouns

As stated above (*cf* 2.1.2), strong proper names do not require an article. “Generally, proper names not requiring an article are names of human beings and their pets, place names of human geography and names of mountains.” (Kaluža, 1981: 112-113) The geographical entities belonging among strong nouns do not use the article because their exterior boundaries are clear and clarification by means of an article is redundant. In the case of human beings and their pets the lack of article can be explained by the unique denotation of the entity they name. Quirk et al. (1985: 294) describe a separate group of proper nouns that are generally used without an article: locative common nouns consisting of proper noun + common noun descriptor. This structure is typical of the names of natural features (e.g. forests, woods, hills) and man-made features (e.g. roads, streets, squares, buildings, airports, parks and gardens). In these cases the article is usually omitted. (Quirk et al.,1985: 294)

Epping Forest  
Hyde Park  
Piccadilly Circus

Park Lane  
Scotland Yard  
Hampton Court

Paddington Station  
Windsor Castle  
Buckingham Palace

There are, however, exceptions to this rule. For example, *the Albert Hall* and *the Mansion House* are buildings in London. As man-made features they should lack an article, but, nevertheless, are used in connection with an article. Quirk et al. (1985: 294) also state that large modern intercity highways tend to have an article (e.g. *the San Diego Freeway*, *the Pennsylvania Turnpike*, *the M1*). (Quirk et al., 1985: 294) Dušková (2006: 75) stresses the importance of differentiation between the lack of article and zero article. The zero article is a means of determination in nongeneric indefinite reference or generic reference. As the proper noun does not have this type of reference, it is more appropriate to use the term 'null article' where lack of article appears in proper nouns. (Dušková, 2006: 75)

### 2.1.2.3. The Article in Plural Proper Nouns

It has been stated above that all plural proper names are weak and, therefore, take the definite article. Kaluža (1981: 113) concentrates mainly on geographical plural proper names which he divides into two groups: *plural proper names of places* and *groups of islands limited in number* (e.g. *The Cyclades*, *The Bermudas*, *The Philippines*). Quirk et al. (1985: 296) broaden the view of plural proper names by adding a third group: *mountain ranges* (e.g. *The Himalayas*, *the Andes*). (Quirk et al., 1985: 296)

### 2.1.3. Modification of Proper Nouns

According to Quirk et al. (1985: 290), proper nouns, when they have unique denotation, can only be modified by nonrestrictive modifiers, such as nonrestrictive relative clauses or nonrestrictive apposition (Quirk et al., 1985: 290):

Dr. Brown, who lives next door, is from Australia.  
Theseus, a Greek hero, killed the Minotaur.



Nonrestrictive premodifiers with proper nouns are limited to adjectives with emotive colouring (Quirk et al., 1985: 290):

old Mrs.Fletcher

historic York

beautiful Spain

Proper nouns taking on features of common nouns can occur with restrictive modification of various kinds (Quirk et al., 1985: 290)

The Dr.Brown I know comes from Australia.

The flower arrangement was done by a Mrs.Philips in Park Road.

In such cases a determiner (especially *the*) is usual.

In addition, the cataphoric *the* with restrictive modification can have the effect of splitting up the unique referent of the proper noun into different parts or aspects. We may therefore classify this as partitive meaning (Quirk et al., 1985: 290):

***Unique meaning***

***Partitive meaning***

During Easter

during the Easter of that year

In England

in the England of Queen Elizabeth

In Denmark

in the Denmark of today

Quirk et al. (1985: 294) draw a line between proper names that are used with a definite article (e.g. *Sir Walter Scott*) and noun phrases termed as definite descriptions (e.g. *The author of Waverley*). (Quirk et al., 1985:294) While the first is grammatically frozen, the other is formed according to the rules for forming definite noun phrases. Although the indicator of a name is its initial capital letter, the most obvious indicator of a definite description is the definite article in the initial position. Expressions combining both name-like and description-like features (e.g. *the Eiffel Tower*) are on the boundary between the two

groups. Quirk et al. (1985: 294) illustrate the gradient between names and descriptions with the following examples:

- i. *The Oxford road* ( a definite decription – *the road to Oxford*)
- ii. *The Oxford Road* ( the description is conventionalized to the extent that *Road* is capitalized and the whole expression becomes a composite name)
- iii. *Oxford Road* ( the loss of the article takes this conventionalization further)
- iv. *Oxford* ( the purest example of a name)

As Kaluža claims (1981: 108), the modifying word does not carry, with rare exceptions, any distinctive force and it is felt to be a part of the name. This is demonstrated by the fact that article usage is not connected with the force of the adjective but with the nature of the thing represented and the speaker's view of it. (Kaluža, 1981: 108) This standpoint is also held by Quirk et al. (1985: 294), who state that the use or lack of the definite article in these cases is strongly dependent on the degree of institutionalization of the name among English-speaking people. (Quirk et al., 1985: 294) What Kaluža states above may be shown on two examples: *The Southern Cross* and *Southern California*. Neither of the adjectives in these two examples has a distinguishing force. *Southern California* is a name of a state which does not require an article. An article would be required if a contrastive force was sought for the adjective. On the other hand, *The Southern Cross* requires an article not because a contrastive force was sought, but because it falls under the category of parts of the universe which requires the presence of an article. (Kaluža, 1981: 100)

A different example may be seen in the composite name *Edgware Road*. When *Edgware Road* is thought of as *the road to Edgware* instead of as a mere name, then the name becomes *the Edgware Road*. Many of these differences disappear with time and the adjective becomes assimilated as a part of the proper name. This has happened, for example, with the

eighteenth century names *The Green Park* or *The Regent's Park*, which today have become *Green Park* and *Regents Park*. (Kaluža, 1981: 108)

### **3. Methodology**

In the theoretical chapter of this thesis, the general characteristic of proper nouns and names and article usage with them was presented. Specific rules applying either to the usage or, on the contrary, the absence of articles were outlined. The second part of the thesis is to be concerned with certain problematic cases that arise in article usage, particularly in connection with certain specific proper nouns or groups of proper nouns.

The data used for our analysis have been extracted from the British National Corpus World Edition published in 2000 (BNC henceforth). The BNC comprises over 100 million words from approximately 4000 texts.

Using the BNC, examples illustrating the discrepancies in article usage in certain proper nouns were excerpted. These examples were further analyzed from several points of view (semantic, formal etc.). The results were noted down as were the particular numbers illustrating the percentual usage of each of the selected expressions either with or without an article. These results were then elaborated upon and conclusions were drawn from them.

The analysis was carried out on the basis of 277 examples of proper names denoting bridges, 57 examples of proper names denoting waterfalls, 84 examples of proper names denoting musical compositions, 1013 examples of proper names denoting countries and geographical regions and 50 examples of newly created proper names.

The main areas from which the analyzed expressions were drawn were those that none of the representative English grammars have concentrated on. While from the tables from chapters 2.1.2.1. and 2.1.2.2. it may be seen that numerous different categories have already been classified, there still remain several which are not included and these are mostly the areas that the second part of this thesis is to be concerned with. Namely, this research shall include the following areas: names of bridges, waterfalls, cars and musical compositions. The group of proper nouns denoting rivers has been omitted from the present analysis, even though it was initially included among the groups designated for research in the assignment of

this thesis. Contrary to the expected variation of article usage with these proper nouns, no such variation was confirmed and this group was, therefore, excluded.

Apart from the areas listed above, this thesis also aims to point out several cases of proper nouns belonging to groups already classified from the point of determination, which tend to vary in this category. Namely, this part of the research will cover certain country names which, belonging to the groups of strong and weak nouns, tend to be used both with and without the definite article.

We shall aim not only to see the results from the Corpus and the actual percentages of usage with articles and without them, but also the potential reasoning beyond such discrepancies.

The last area that is to be researched is that of new proper nouns that are being created to denote things that did not exist in the past. Especially the current political situation in the world goes hand in hand with the creation of new proper nouns – mainly nouns denoting newly created groups or organisations. These have not yet been, for understandable reasons, included in representative grammars published in the past.

As mentioned, the research in the practical part of this thesis was conducted mainly on examples that were drawn from the BNC. It is important to specify the way in which these examples were selected. It is also necessary to keep in mind that none of the groups of examples drawn from the BNC in the practical part of this thesis can be complete, as the Corpus cannot encompass the entirety of each of these groups of proper nouns.

The examples illustrating article usage in proper names denoting bridges and waterfalls were primarily selected on the basis of a simple query in the BNC (*[\*Bridge]; [\*Falls]; [\*Waterfalls]*). Capitalization of the queries was necessary for elimination of common geographical expressions that are not part of a proper name. The number of hits that the BNC returned for each of these queries was higher than the number of the examples

practically used for research. This discrepancy was caused by the fact that numerous examples in the BNC were not useful from the point of article usage as they did not denote the actual geographical entity that they name.

Various proper names containing the word *Bridge*, for example, did not actually denote a water crossing, but denoted a name of a town or place of another kind, where the rules of article usage are already determined (see examples below). Thus the examples used in this practical part are only those that denote an actual bridge or waterfall.

- (1) The only redeeming feature of a goalless, worthless event at **Stamford Bridge** was that it did not require a grant.<sup>1</sup>
- (2) A favourite North place for secret conversations was the Old Brogue Country Inn in **Great Falls**, Virginia, not far from where he lived.<sup>2</sup>

The examples above clearly show that the mere presence of the common noun descriptor in a proper name does not necessarily mean that the noun denotes the actual geographical entity. As is the case above (the first example denotes a stadium, the latter a town), nouns had to be selected and excluded for preciseness of results concerning article usage.

The selection of examples for the chapters concerning musical compositions had to be conducted on a different basis. A simple query similar to those mentioned above was mostly not possible here as the names of musical compositions do not have one unifying word that would be part of each of their names. Thus the selection had to be random, based on personal knowledge of certain musical compositions and on further research in books concerning the topic of music.

The musical compositions were divided into several subgroups. In one of them, where

---

<sup>1</sup> excerpted from the BNC

<sup>2</sup> excerpted from the BNC

the proper names of musical compositions followed the pattern of proper noun + common noun descriptor, the queries in the BNC were easier to determine (e.g. [*\*Symphony*]). In other cases, examples had to be selected so that only those denoting the actual musical compositions were used (e.g. *Sleeping Beauty* does not only denote the name of the ballet, but also of a fairy tale and the main character of the story).

The selection of nouns in the chapter concerning proper names denoting cars was again random, as there is no unifying expression for all names of cars. Well known brands of cars were searched in the BNC to determine any discrepancies in article usage.

The query selection for proper names denoting countries and regions was simple ([*\*Ukraine*]; [*\*Crimea*]), although, again, the examples had to be sorted to exclude any such sentence that contains the particular proper noun in a different function than that of a noun (e.g. as a modifier). In several cases, the number of omitted examples was vastly higher than that of the examples practically used (for detailed discussion see chapter 4.2.1.). For further research, online websites of various English newspapers were also used and the key words (e.g. *Ukraine, Yemen etc.*) were entered into the search box. Representative sentences were chosen from various articles containing the particular word. These sentences then provide further evidence for the usage or lack of articles in this particular group of proper nouns.

Lastly, the nouns included in chapter 4.3. concerning newly created proper nouns were selected from a copy of *The Guardian*. The chosen proper names were entered as queries into the BNC, but did not return any hits. Hence, conclusions were drawn from occurrences of the word in *The Guardian* and, for verification or comparison, also from occurrences of the word in various other newspapers.

#### 4. Analysis

##### 4.1. Articles with Proper Names not Previously Classified

###### 4.1.1. Article with Proper Names Denoting Bridges

Article usage in connection with proper names denoting bridges has not been particularly covered in any of the representative grammars. It is thus possible to find numerous discrepancies in this area.

Every name of a bridge consists of at least two words and is made up of a proper name functioning as the head of the noun phrase and the geographical word *bridge*. Both of these are considered to be one unit.

As discussed in chapter 2.1.3., Quirk et al. (1985: 294) distinguish between proper names and definite descriptions. According to Quirk et al., there are expressions on the boundary of proper names and definite descriptions that combine characteristics of both of these groups. On the scale Quirk et al. designate, proper names denoting bridges belong among descriptions conventionalized to the extent that the geographical word is capitalized and the whole expression becomes a composite name. The presence or absence of an article would then be a signal of the degree of conventionalization of the composite name. (Quirk et al., 1985: 294) Thus, the hypothesis is that we are not searching for the correctness of article usage in the case of bridges, but rather for the more conventional of the two possibilities.

The problem with article usage in these cases is that it is difficult to classify, whether the geographical term *bridge* should be classed among the terms that do take an article or not. This is a matter of confusion, as there does not seem to be any clear cut line between the geographical terms that do take an article ( e.g. *oceans, seas, gulfs peninsulas*) and those that do not ( e.g. *lakes, parks, mountains, bays, hills, islands etc.*).

There are some general rules coined for the division of these terms. Kaluža (1981: 112-113) divides geographical entities on the basis of their exterior boundaries (for detailed discussion see section 2.1.2.2.). Entities with closed exterior boundaries should not require the



definite article while those with open exterior boundaries should. It is, however, problematic to decide, whether the exterior boundaries of bridges are closed or not.

Rather more rigorous are the rules coined by Quirk et al. (1985: 294). They designate a group of proper nouns, locative common nouns, consisting of proper noun + common noun descriptor and state that the article is not usually used in connection with them. (Quirk et al., 1985: 294) The names of bridges should fall under this category as they follow the aforementioned pattern. Nevertheless, when searching for examples of names of bridges in the Corpus, we may see that both possibilities (article or null article) are conceivable.

The following table shows the percentual representation of definite article vs. null article usage in connection with the word *Bridge* in the BNC. The numbers do not include expressions where the word *Bridge* does not denote an actual water crossing, but is part of the name of a town, place etc. where the rules for article usage apply differently.

Article Usage		No. of hits in BNC	Definite Article	Null Article
Name of Bridge	No. of Ex. In Appendix			
Tower Bridge	1-40	40	2	38
Charles Bridge	41-79	39	15	24
Severn Bridge	80-109	31	31	0
Forth Bridge	110-120	11	11	0
Golden Gate Bridge	121-130	10	10	0
Magdalen Bridge	131-140	10	0	10
Southwark Bridge	141-150	10	0	10
Battersea Bridge	151-159	9	0	9
Humber Bridge	160-166	7	6	1
Craigavon Bridge	167-172	6	1	5
Hungerford Bridge	173-178	6	3	3
Rialto Bridge	179-184	6	6	0
Skillery Bridge	185-189	5	3	2

Skillery Bridge	185-189	5	3	2
Tyne Bridge	190-194	5	5	0
Brooklyn Bridge	195-198	4	3	1
North Bridge	199-202	4	4	0
Blue Bridge	203-205	3	3	0
Ha'penny Bridge	206-208	3	3	0
Judith Bridge	209-211	3	3	0
Pilmore Bridge	212-214	3	3	0
Brass Bridge	215-216	2	1	1
Dean Bridge	217-218	2	2	0
Erskine Bridge	219-220	2	2	0
October Bridge	221-222	2	1	1
Old Bridge	223-224	2	2	0
Queensboro Bridge	225-226	2	2	0
Rochester Bridge	227-228	2	0	2
Scotswood Bridge	229-230	2	1	1
Swing Bridge	231-232	2	2	0
Tamar Bridge	233-234	2	2	0
Timber Bridge	235-236	2	2	0
Accademia Bridge	237	1	1	0
Allenby Bridge	238	1	1	0
Almond Bridge	239	1	1	0
Ava Bridge	240	1	1	0
Avon Bridge	241	1	1	0
Bonaparte Bridge	242	1	1	0
Burmah Bridge	243	1	1	0
Chain Bridge	244	1	1	0
Chelmsford Bridge	245	1	1	0
Copper Bridge	246	1	1	0
Dartford Bridge	247	1	1	0
Duich Bridge	248	1	1	0
English Bridge	249	1	1	0
Europa Bridge	250	1	1	0

Galata Bridge	251	1	1	0
Glenoo Bridge	252	1	1	0
Glienecke Bridge	253	1	1	0
Gosling Bridge	254	1	1	0
Hempelier Bridge	255	1	1	0
Heuss Bridge	256	1	1	0
Kessock Bridge	257	1	1	0
Kylesku Bridge	258	1	1	0
Mánes Bridge	259	1	1	0
Monnow Bridge	260	1	1	0
Orwell Bridge	261	1	1	0
Powder Bridge	262	1	1	0
Queenshill Bridge	263	1	1	0
Sandalford Bridge	264	1	1	0
Sankong Bridge	265	1	1	0
Skeldergate Bridge	266	1	1	0
Skerne Bridge	267	1	1	0
Skirlaw Bridge	268	1	1	0
Skye Bridge	269	1	1	0
Stone Bridge	270	1	1	0
Storebaelt Bridge	271	1	1	0
Sydney Bridge	272	1	0	1
Szabadsag Bridge	273	1	1	0
Tacoma Bridge	274	1	1	0
Tournament Bridge	275	1	1	0
Town Bridge	276	1	1	0
Wooden Bridge	277	1	1	0
<b>Total</b>		<b>277</b>	<b>168</b>	<b>109</b>
		<b>100%</b>	<b>61%</b>	<b>39%</b>

**Table 4** Proper names denoting bridges

The results of the research are conclusive in the fact that 61% of proper names denoting bridges are used with the definite article. Therefore, we may say that it is more usual to use the definite article. This result is particularly interesting as it goes directly against Quirk et al. (see above) and their rule of omitting the article in such proper names as bridges are. Nevertheless, 39% of the proper names were used without the article. Such a number is not neglectable and it shows that the use of null article is not wrong, just less common. It is also more typical of the null article to be used in spoken language than in written language, which would point to a tendency of simplifying language when speaking. The discrepancy in article usage may likewise be accounted for by the above described rule that Kaluža coined concerning exterior boundaries. As the exterior boundaries of a bridge are not specifically defined, the variability in article usage may be explained.

Although the overall results of the table above point rather to the usage of the definite article than its absence, it is important to note that the numbers were considerably affected by examples of names of bridges that appeared in the BNC only once. Therefore, if we concentrate on the proper names that returned the most hits in the BNC we may identify a different tendency. The proper name that appears first in the table, *Tower Bridge*, returned 40 hits out of which only 2 (5%) appeared with the definite article.

- (3) Bridges across the River Thames were gradually being constructed, but the one nearest to the estuary had to be so constructed as to permit the tall ships entering the London Docks, to pass under, so **the Tower Bridge** was designed and opened in June of 1894.<sup>3</sup>
- (4) Taylor Walker's Thameside Barley Mow brewery was one of the landmarks of the river east of **Tower Bridge**.<sup>4</sup>

The second entry in the table, *Charles Bridge*, returned 39 hits out of which 24 (61 %) appeared with the null article and only 15 were used with the definite article.

---

<sup>3</sup> Excerpted from the BNC ( see appendix ex. 1)

<sup>4</sup> Excerpted from the BNC ( see appendix ex. 3)

(5) After having been broken by torture, the poor Nepomuk was bound and thrown into the Vltava from Charles Bridge.<sup>5</sup>

(6) The Vltava here is wide and the Charles Bridge by night was stunningly beautiful.<sup>6</sup>

We may thus see that although the overall results may point to the use of the definite article as more common, the bridges that appeared most often represent the opposite tendency.

#### 4.1.2. Article Usage with Proper Nouns Denoting Waterfalls

Article usage with proper names containing the geographical expression *Waterfall*, or rather more often only *Fall*, is problematic for the same reasons as was the use of articles in proper names containing the expression *Bridge*. Yet again it is not clear to which group of geographical expressions the word *Waterfall* belongs and there may arise confusion whether to use this word with an article or not. Similarly, names of waterfalls also lie on the boundary of definite descriptions and proper names and the presence or absence of the definite article will be a matter of the degree of conventionalization of the name.

The already mentioned theory from Quirk et al., where locative names composed of proper nouns + common noun descriptors are discussed, speaks for the usage of an article (Quirk et al., 1985: 294). However, since the words *Fall* and *Waterfall* appear mostly in the plural in the names of waterfalls, it could follow that it should be used with the null article, as plural proper names are (cf 2.2.3.). Thus we see that both of the possibilities would be plausible.

The results from searching the Corpus are conclusive in that they show that more often than not the definite article is used. As with proper names denoting bridges, here again only proper names denoting actual waterfalls were used as evidence of article usage.

The British National Corpus returned 79 hits for the query [*\*Falls*]. Out of this

---

<sup>5</sup> Excerpted from the BNC (see appendix ex. 56)

<sup>6</sup> Excerpted from the BNC (see appendix ex. 42)

number, 67% of the proper names were used with the definite article, 33% were used with the null article. The following table shows a more detailed analysis of the article usage:

Article Usage		No. of Hits in BNC	Definite Article	Null Article
Name of Waterfall	No. of Ex. In Appendix			
Victoria Falls	278-288	11	8	3
Niagara Falls	289-298	10	1	9
Aysgarth Falls	299-302	4	2	2
Rhine Falls	303-306	4	4	0
Kilfinnan Falls	307-309	3	2	1
Swallow Falls	310-312	3	1	2
Horseshoe Falls	313-314	2	2	0
Lava Falls	315-316	2	0	2
Trummelbach Falls	317-318	2	2	0
Deer Creek Falls	319	1	0	1
Huka Falls	320	1	1	0
Kirkaig Falls	321	1	0	1
Lodore Falls	322	1	1	0
Lower Ddwli Falls	323	1	1	0
Ogwen Falls	324	1	1	0
Reichenbach Falls	325	1	1	0
Virginia Falls	326	1	1	0
<b>Total</b>		<b>49</b>	<b>28</b>	<b>21</b>
		<b>100%</b>	<b>57%</b>	<b>43%</b>

Table 5 Proper names denoting waterfalls (1)

As the table shows, the discrepancy is not caused by the fact that most of the waterfalls in the table are not well-known and, therefore, one would not be certain about article usage with them. The fact that there is a considerable discrepancy in article usage in

the first two cases, *Niagara Falls* and *Victoria Falls*, both well-known natural sites, shows that both the use and absence of article are possible. Therefore, in the case of waterfalls, we may simply speak of the more usual variety, which would be the use of the definite article.

As with bridges, here we also find that although the definite article is the more common variety, one of the most frequent names of waterfalls in the BNC points to the use of the null article. The second entry, *Niagara Falls*, returned 10 entries out of which only 1 was used with the definite article. Examples like this one prove that whatever the general tendency may be, exceptions will be found.

(7) But in time term ", these limestones are very much of the same age as those in Europe and, as I have said elsewhere, " the **Niagara Falls** are nothing more than the Niagara River falling over an escarpment of Wenlock Limestone".<sup>7</sup>

(8) On the way, you should also discover one of Scotland's most spectacular waterfalls, Eas Coul, 'the maiden's tresses', four times higher than **Niagara Falls**.<sup>8</sup>

There may also be a possible explanation behind the discrepancy in the fact that shortening the original word *Waterfall* to *Fall* may make the word seem less correct or proper than the full word and, therefore, the article may be omitted for simplification.

The number of hits returned by the BNC for the query [*\*Waterfalls*] was incomparably smaller than for [*\*Falls*], but, nevertheless, as the results show no discrepancy in article usage, it may prove the above mentioned hypothesis.

---

<sup>7</sup> Excerpted from the BNC (see appendix ex. 278)

<sup>8</sup> Excerpted from the BNC ( see appendic ex. 292)

Article Usage		No. of Hits Returned in BNC	No. of Hits Returned with the Definite Article	No. of Hits Returned with Null Article
Name of Waterfall	No. of Ex. In Appendix			
Krimml Waterfalls	327-332	6	6	0
Cranay Waterfalls	333	1	1	0
Verone Waterfalls	334	1	1	0
<b>Total</b>		<b>8</b>	<b>8</b>	<b>0</b>
		<b>100%</b>	<b>100%</b>	<b>0%</b>

Table 6 Proper names denoting waterfalls (2)

#### 4.1.3. Article Usage with Proper Nouns Denoting Names of Musical Compositions

Article usage in connection with proper nouns denoting names of musical compositions will follow different rules than the previous two groups. We are now dealing with a group of proper nouns that do not denote a geographical entity and, therefore, the rules applied previously will not be applicable here.

We are now dealing with a group of proper nouns denoting products of human action. As such, these have not been classified from the point of article usage.

Musical compositions can be divided into several groups. Firstly, many of them have the name of a person as their title (e.g. *Carmen*, *Aida*) and, therefore, it is not necessary to use an article, unless we need to specify that we are talking about a certain composition (e.g. *a composition by a specific author if more have written a piece with the same name or a specific performance of the piece*). (for details see chapter 2.1.1.5.)

Secondly, there is a wide range of musical compositions whose title is, in fact, a capitalized common noun in the function of a proper noun (e.g. *The Nutcracker*). Discrepancies in article usage can be found in such cases as the above, because the presence or absence of the definite article is a matter of conventionalization of the proper noun.



Article Usage		No. Of Hits in BNC	Definite Article	Null Article
Name of Musical Composition				
Swan Lake	335-379	44	0	44
Sleeping Beauty	380-407	28	25	3
Nutcracker	408-419	12	10	2
<b>Total</b>		<b>84</b>	<b>35</b>	<b>49</b>
		<b>100%</b>	<b>42%</b>	<b>58%</b>

**Table 7** Proper names denoting musical compositions

A third group comprises such musical compositions whose names contain a common noun descriptor ( e.g. *symphony, prelude, suite, étude*). These rarely appear alone and are mostly connected with a modifier, thus creating a proper name. They are modified by the genitive of origin (e.g. *Mozart's Symphony*) or by an ordinal numeral (e.g. *the Fourth Symphony*). The first case excludes the use of the definite article unless we specifically need to point it out among others. The latter case requires the use of an article. The rule that emerges here, therefore, is the need of a definite article in musical compositions whose name is made up of an ordinal numeral and a common noun descriptor.

#### **4.1.4. Article Usage with Proper Nouns Denoting Names of Cars**

As stated in chapter 2.1.1.5., Huddleston and Pullum (2002: 520) have coined the term 'secondary use of proper nouns'. They state that proper names have various secondary uses where their typical inherent definiteness is lost, and where determiners are selected in the ordinary way. We may thus come across proper nouns used with the definite, indefinite and null article as well other determiners. (Huddleston and Pullum, 2002: 520) The use of determiner can vary with practically any proper nouns. In proper nouns denoting cars this variation is very common.

Huddleston and Pullum then further distinguish a group of nouns that denote 'a set of products created by the bearer of the name'. This use covers various commercial products among which cars belong.

Huddleston and Pullum give the following example:

She was driving a Ford. (Huddleston and Pullum, 2002: 520)

The use of the indefinite article in this example shows the most typical determiner used with the names of cars. The definite article can be used as well, but usually not without alteration of the meaning (the definite article would not be part of the name of the car, but would be an anaphoric reference signalling that the car had already been spoken of). In very few cases, the definite article can be used before the name of a car in a different than the anaphoric meaning, creating a name on the border of proper names and definite descriptions. In such a case, the article is not capitalized.

The only case where the discussed group of proper nouns is used with the null article is when the name does not denote the car itself, but the company which bears the same name. This case does not necessarily belong into this chapter, as it would be more appropriate to speak of it in connection with proper names denoting names of companies, where the rules for article usage would apply differently (such a name could be classified in the same way as names of people are, and would not, therefore, need an article unless it needed to be pointed out specifically).

## 4.2. Discrepancy in Article Usage in Connection with Nouns Previously Classified

### 4.2.1. Article Usage with Proper Nouns Denoting Names of Countries and Regions

As mentioned in the introduction to this practical part of the thesis, the query in the BNC for this particular chapter was a simple one (e.g. [*\*Ukraine*]). What is important to mention here is that a vast number of examples had to be exempted from the research – in some cases, it was up to 70 % of the sentences returned in the BNC. The total number of examples used in this chapter is, therefore, much lower than the actual number of hits returned. The examples below show the types of examples that were excluded from research

(9) The 68 ACP signatories of Lome IV were: Angola, Antigua and Barbuda, Bahamas, Barbados, Belize, Benin, Botswana, Burkina, Burundi, Cameroon, Cape Verde, Central African Republic, Chad, Comoros, Congo, Cote d'Ivoire, Dominican Republic [...] Seychelles, Sierra Leone, Solomon Islands, Somalia, St Kitts and Nevis, St Lucia, St Vincent and the Grenadines, Sudan[...] <sup>9</sup>

Examples such as the above were exempted, because in lists of countries, the article is obviously excluded even in connection with countries where the use of the article is customary and even obligatory ( e.g. *Bahamas, Seychelles, Dominican Republic*). Examples such as the above are, therefore, not valid examples of article usage in connection with country names.

(10) International: Ethiopia **helps** Sudan army in war on rebels.<sup>10</sup>

Example (10) shows a very common type of example that had to be omitted. Newspaper titles do not qualify as proper examples of article usage, because the article is usually omitted in them for simplification.

(11) AI believes that he is being made to answer for his active involvement in the **Sudan** Doctors' Union and left-wing politics, his role in the non-violent protests which led to the overthrow of President Nimeiri in April 1985 and his outspoken criticism of the current government.<sup>11</sup>

---

<sup>9</sup> Excerpted from the BNC

<sup>10</sup> Excerpted from the BNC

<sup>11</sup> Excerpted from the BNC

Example (11) demonstrates the most common type of examples that were not used in the research. When the proper noun functions as a modifier, the use of the article cannot be considered as a valid example of article usage in connection with the particular proper noun.

Having thus shown the examples that were not appropriate for our research, we may proceed to the examples that were used. The countries that are shown in the table were selected from the representative grammars. Mainly Quirk et al. (1985: 293) record several country names with the definite article in brackets, signifying that both its use and absence is possible. The table below records the results of the BNC search:

Article Usage		No. of Hits Returned in BNC	No. of Hits Returned with the Definite Article	No. of Hits Returned with Null Article
Name of Country/Region	No. of Ex. In Appendix			
Ukraine	420-950	529	230	299
Sudan	951-1172	222	65	157
Crimea	1173-1149	77	64	13
Yemen	1150-1224	75	16	59
Argentina	1225-1234	10	9	1
<b>Total</b>		<b>913</b>	<b>384</b>	<b>529</b>
		<b>100%</b>	<b>42%</b>	<b>58%</b>

Table 8 Proper nouns denoting names of countries and regions (1)

The results from the table, as was mostly the case in previous chapters, are not conclusive. Again, they show a tendency rather than a rigorous rule concerning article usage. The number of examples used with the null article is higher than that of the usage with the definite article. We may, therefore, say that the use of the the null article is more common. This is an interesting conclusion, as the table on in chapter 2.1.2.1. shows that apart from *A Comprehensive Grammar of the English Language*, no other of the representative grammars considers the use of the definite article in connection with these particular country names debatable. While Quirk et al. (1985: 293) put the definite article in brackets in the case of

these particular countries, thus indicating and anticipating a discrepancy in article usage, none of the other representative grammars did. (Quirk et al., 1985: 293)

While most numbers of the hits returned by the BNC for the countries in the table are relatively high, the number of hits for *Argentine* stands out as very low. It is necessary to explain this. Although the total number of 254 hits returned in the BNC for the query [*\* Argentine*] is high, only 10 of them could be used as valid examples. This was caused by the fact that *Argentine* was mostly used as a modifier, not as the name of the country.

(12) Two years of stability after a long period of severe hyperinflation have meant that **Argentine** publishing has begun to show some solidly healthy results.<sup>12</sup>

Further detailed search in the corpus showed that the examples where *Argentine* was used as the name of the country, were mostly at least 20 years old. This could lead to the supposition that *Argentine* is nowadays used as an adjective, and the name of the country has been substituted by *Argentina*.

The geographical region of *Crimea* should also not go unnoticed. While the overall results in the table point to the usage of the null article as most common, this particular example shows a vast majority of uses with the definite article (83%). The representative grammars include *Crimea* among the category of geographical regions and as such it should be used with the definite article.

The discrepancy in article usage in connection with country names can be accounted for by the fact that the category of countries belongs both among weak and strong proper nouns. There is no rule that states which countries belong among which of the groups and, therefore, speakers may have doubts as to the usage of articles. The example of *Crimea* should, however, not be problematic from this point, as it belongs strictly among weak nouns. The reasoning beyond the discrepancy in article usage is, therefore, debatable.

---

<sup>12</sup> Excerpted from the BNC

Name of Country/ Region	Ukraine		Argentine		Sudan		Crimea		Yemen	
No. of Ex. in Appendix	1235-1259		-		1260-1284		1285-1304		1305-1329	
Article Usage	Def. Art.	Null Art.	Def. Art.	Null Art.	Def. Art.	Null Art.	Def. Art.	Null Art.	Def. Art.	Null Art.
Newspaper		x	-	-		x	x			x
The Guardian		x	-	-		x	x	x		x
The Times		x	-	-		x	x	x		x
The Financial Times		x	-	-		x	x	x		x
The Independent		x	-	-		x	x			x
The Daily Telegraph		x	-	-		x	x			x

Table 9 Proper nouns denoting names of countries and regions (2)

The table above shows how the chosen names of countries and regions appear in various newspapers. The key words were entered into the search boxes of various newspaper websites and the results were drawn from five (less, if five were not available) most recent articles that appeared and included the key word. Article usage with names of countries seems to be settled on omitting the article, which would support the tendency that emerged from the previous corpus-based research. The use and absence of the article with *Crimea* is of interest. The generally prevailing tendency is to use the definite article, which again is in correspondence with the results from the previous table. The interesting point, however, is that three newspapers, *The Times*, *The Financial Times* and *The Independent* use this proper noun both with and without the definite article, which is interesting as one would expect a consistency in the use of the article within one newspaper. Lastly, the complete absence of article usage with *Argentine* in the table above shows that this word is not used to denote the name of the country in current newspapers (*Argentina* is used instead).

### 4.3. Article Usage with Newly Created Proper Nouns

As mentioned in the methodological introduction, newly created proper names were searched in English newspapers. More precisely, a copy of *The Guardian* was purchased and proper nouns that have not been mentioned in any of the representative grammars were selected. Contrary to our presumptions, only two proper nouns were found that have not yet been considered by the grammars from the point of article usage. The two words, *Taliban* and *Al-Qaeda*, are interesting from the point that they are both of Arabic origin. They both denote organisations and as such, it may be expected that they would be used with an article. Quirk et al. (1985: 295) divide proper names used with the definite article into several categories. (Quirk et al., 1985: 295) Names of organisations would probably fall under the category of pre-modification, although Quirk et al. do not specifically list them among this group. Nevertheless, the similarity of the structure of names of organisations (e.g. *the North Atlantic Treaty Organisation*) to the names listed by Quirk et al. among the group of pre-modification (e.g. *the Ford Foundation*) show that the presupposition may be correct. Even if the common noun descriptor *organisation* is omitted, the article is still used (e.g. *the United Nations* vs. *the United Nations Organisation*). The expected result of article usage in connection with the two proper nouns *Taliban* and *Al-Qaeda* should, therefore, speak for the usage of the definite article. Nevertheless, the results in the table below show that the usage is not settled and that both possibilities are plausible.

The use or absence of the article in the various newspapers was verified on the basis of 5 recent articles containing the key word. The sentences from which the evidence was taken can be found in the appendix and the links to the particular articles in the bibliography.

Name of Country/ Region	Taliban		Al-Qaeda	
	1330-1355		1356-1380	
No. of Ex. in Appendix	Def. Article	Null Article	Def.Article	Null Article
<b>Article Usage</b>				
<b>Newspaper</b>				
The Guardian	x			x
The Times	x			x
The Financial Times	x			x
The Independent	x			x
The Daily Telegraph	x			x

Table 10 Newly created proper nouns

The table gives us very conclusive results. As each of the particular newspapers uses or omits the articles in the same way, we may establish a rule that *Taliban* is used with the definite article and *Al-Qaeda* omits the article. The reasoning beyond the absence of the article with *Al-Qaeda* can be seen in the fact that in Arabic the word *al* is the equivalent to the definite article in English and the use of the English article would, therefore, be redundant.



## 5. Conclusion

The aim of this work was to encompass the category of determination in proper nouns.

Although a vast majority of this field has previously been covered by representative grammars, there remained areas which were to be researched to complete the list of proper nouns and the rules applying to the usage of articles with them.

The groups of proper nouns examined were drawn from the assignment of this thesis and were, excepting one group of proper nouns, covered. The group of proper nouns denoting names of rivers was exempted from the research for lack of discrepancy in article usage.

The various groups of proper nouns were searched in the BNC and all relevant examples were taken into consideration. Divided into tables according to the presence or absence of the definite article, the examples were counted and conclusions were drawn from the resulting numbers. Although basically none of the groups of nouns examined provided us with a clear cut answer to the problem of article usage, certain tendencies could be traced and commented upon. The expected discrepancy in article usage was confirmed, but there always emerged a prevailing tendency that could be considered the more common use with the particular proper noun.

Discrepancies in article usage were further examined in proper nouns that belong to both the group of weak and strong nouns and are, therefore, problematic. This concerned names of various countries and of a geographical region. The results here were interesting, because not only examples from the BNC were taken into consideration, but also occurrences of the proper names in question in various newspapers. We may thus put the results of these two separate searches side by side and see that while the BNC shows a discrepancy in article usage merely pointing towards the usage of the null article, the newspapers confirm this usage absolutely.

Newspapers were also used as the basis for the research of article usage in newly emerging proper names. Contrary to the initial hypothesis, the number of these proper names was not vast. The results of the search in various newspapers are, nevertheless, interesting, as they point not only to an almost absolute tendency of the use of the definite article in one of the cases and the absolute use of the null article in the other case, but also to a discrepancy in article usage within one newspaper.

Although not coining any rigorous rules, the present paper should be viewed as an attempt to point out some tendencies in the use of articles in problematic cases and should aid in the selection of determiners in proper nouns.

## 6. References

Biber, D. et al. *Longman Grammar of Spoken and Written English*. Harlow: Longman, 1991.

Dušková, L. et al. *Mluvnice současné angličtiny na pozadí češtiny*. Praha: Academia, 2006.

Huddleston, R., Pullum G.K. *The Cambridge Grammar of the English Language*.

Cambridge: Cambridge University Press, 2002.

Kaluža, H. *The Use of Articles in Contemporary English*. Heidelberg: Groos, 1981.

Quirk, R. et al. *A Comprehensive Grammar of the English Language*. London: Longman,

1985.

"Four-times European champions Ajax held by Dynamo Kyiv" *The Guardian* 17 Aug. 2010.  
<<<http://www.guardian.co.uk/football/2010/aug/17/ajax-dynamo-kyiv-champions-league>>>.

Goodley, Simon. "BHP set to increase its bid for Canada's Potash Corporation" *The Guardian*  
17 Aug. 2010. <<<http://www.guardian.co.uk/business/2010/aug/17/bhpbilliton-mining>>>.

Stelzenmüller, Constanze. "Russia must be part of the European Utopia" *The Guardian* 15  
Aug. 2010. <<<http://www.guardian.co.uk/commentisfree/2010/aug/15/eu-us-foreign-policy-russia>>>.

Fifield, Dominic. "England's next manager will be English promises FA supremo" *The  
Guardian* 15 Aug. 2010. <<<http://www.guardian.co.uk/football/2010/aug/15/england-manager-fa>>>.

Vidal, John. "World feeling the heat as 17 countries experience record temperatures" *The  
Guardian* 12 Aug. 2010. <<<http://www.guardian.co.uk/world/2010/aug/12/heatwave-record-temperatures-world>>>.

"Regal rises as Ukraine halts drilling suspension" *The Times* 3 July 2010.  
<<<http://www.thetimes.co.uk/tto/public/sitesearch.do?querystring=Ukraine&sectionId=342&p=tto&pf=all>>>.

Halpin, Tony. "Deals with Russia could lead to break-up of Ukraine, warns Tymoshenko"  
*The Times* 19 May 2010.  
<<<http://www.thetimes.co.uk/tto/public/sitesearch.do?querystring=Ukraine&sectionId=342&p=tto&pf=all>>>.

“The Kremlin is making all the running in race for power in Ukraine” *The Times* 19 May

2010.

<<<http://www.thetimes.co.uk/tto/public/sitesearch.do?querystring=Ukraine&sectionId=342&pf=all>>>.

Whitwell, Tom. “Smoke bombs thrown in Ukraine Parliament in protest over Russian treaty”

*The Times* 28 Apr.

2010. <<<http://www.thetimes.co.uk/tto/public/sitesearch.do?querystring=Ukraine&sectionId=342&pf=all>>>.

Evans, Michael. “Ukraine agrees to abandon nuclear weapons in first victory for Obama initiative” *The Times* 13 Apr. 2010.

<<<http://www.thetimes.co.uk/tto/public/sitesearch.do?querystring=Ukraine&sectionId=342&pf=all>>>.

Olearchyk, Roman. “Ukraine delays grain export quotas decision” *The Financial Times* 18 Aug. 2010. <<[http://search.ft.com/search?queryText=ukraine&ftsearchType=type\\_news](http://search.ft.com/search?queryText=ukraine&ftsearchType=type_news)>>.

Farchy, Jack. “Prospect of Russian grain imports lifts wheat” *The Financial Times* 19 Aug. 2010. <<[http://search.ft.com/search?queryText=ukraine&ftsearchType=type\\_news](http://search.ft.com/search?queryText=ukraine&ftsearchType=type_news)>>.

Olearchyk, Roman. “Ukraine set to halve grain exports” *The Financial Times* 17 Aug. 2010. <<[http://search.ft.com/search?queryText=ukraine&ftsearchType=type\\_news](http://search.ft.com/search?queryText=ukraine&ftsearchType=type_news)>>.

Olearchyk, Roman. “Ukraine considers cap on wheat exports” *The Financial Times* 11 Aug. 2010. <<[http://search.ft.com/search?queryText=ukraine&ftsearchType=type\\_news](http://search.ft.com/search?queryText=ukraine&ftsearchType=type_news)>>.

Blas, Javier. “Agricultural traders positioned to reap gains” *The Financial Times* 17 Aug. 2010. <<[http://search.ft.com/search?queryText=ukraine&ftsearchType=type\\_news](http://search.ft.com/search?queryText=ukraine&ftsearchType=type_news)>>.

O' Grady, Sean. "Ukraine returns to IMF for further \$14.9bn rescue loan" *The Independent* 5 July 2010. <<<http://www.independent.co.uk/news/business/news/ukraine-returns-to-imf-for-further-149bn-rescue-loan-2018514.html>>>.

Wilson, Jonathan. "Ukraine's Becks faces the unthinkable" *The Independent* 29 Mar. 2009 <<<http://www.independent.co.uk/sport/football/international/ukraines-becks-faces-the-unthinkable-1656592.html>>>.

Christer, Peter. "Ukraine 0 Croatia 0: Rivals' stalemate gives England breathing space" *The Independent* 13 Oct. 2010. <<<http://www.independent.co.uk/sport/football/international/ukraine-0-croatia-0-rivals-stalemate-gives-england-breathing-space-959331.html>>>.

Mariner, James. "Ukraine v England: Man for man marking" *The Independent* 12 Oct. 2009. <<<http://www.independent.co.uk/sport/football/international/ukraine-v-england-man-for-man-marking-1801371.html>>>.

"Mary Dejevsky: Ukraine is at last throwing off the shackles of the Cold War" *The Independent* 9 Feb. 2010. <<<http://www.independent.co.uk/opinion/commentators/mary-dejevsky/mary-dejevsky-ukraine-is-at-last-throwing-off-the-shackles-of-the-cold-war-1893345.html>>>.

Mason, Rowena. "Regal shares crash on Ukraine suspension order" *The Daily Telegraph* 29 June 2010. <<<http://www.telegraph.co.uk/finance/newsbysector/energy/oilandgas/7859465/Regal-shares-crash-on-Ukraine-suspension-order.html>>>.

Kyseliyov, Yevgeniy. "Behind the Russia-Ukraine deal on gas" *The Daily Telegraph* 4 June 2010. <<<http://www.telegraph.co.uk/sponsored/russianow/opinion/7803112/Behind-the-Russia-Ukraine-deal-on-gas.html>>>.

Moore, Matthew. "President of Ukraine 'attacked by wreath' during memorial ceremony" *The Daily Telegraph* 19 May 2010. <<<http://www.telegraph.co.uk/news/newstoppers/howaboutthat/7739924/President-of-Ukraine-attacked-by-wreath-during-memorial-ceremony.html>>>.

Williams, Stuart. "Ukraine, Europe's enigmatic frontier" *The Daily Telegraph* 4 Feb. 2010. <<<http://www.telegraph.co.uk/expat/expatnews/7155268/Ukraine-Europes-enigmatic-frontier.html>>>.

Cooper, Rachel. "Lithuania, Poland and Ukraine create a joint military brigade" *The Daily Telegraph* 18 Nov. 2009. <<<http://www.telegraph.co.uk/expat/expatnews/6589547/Lithuania-Poland-and-Ukraine-create-a-joint-military-brigade.html>>>.

"EU losing patience with Ukraine" *The Daily Telegraph* 2 Dec. 2009. <<<http://www.telegraph.co.uk/expat/expatnews/6710592/EU-losing-patience-with-Ukraine.html>>>.

Malik, Nesrine. "Brutal Arab security forces offer hope" *The Guardian* Aug. 18 2010.  
<<<http://www.guardian.co.uk/commentisfree/2010/aug/18/brutal-arab-security-forces-offer-hope>>>.

MacAskill, Ewan. "Harvard insists Israeli shares sales not driven by boycott" *The Guardian* 16 Aug. 2010. <<<http://www.guardian.co.uk/world/2010/aug/16/harvard-israeli-shares-sale-boycott>>>.

Porteous, Tom. "UK should not put trade with Sudan ahead of human rights" *The Guardian* 16 Aug. 2010. <<<http://www.guardian.co.uk/commentisfree/2010/aug/16/sudan-britain-trade-human-rights>>>.

"Bin Laden's cook sentenced to 14 years in jail" *The Guardian* 12 Aug. 2010.  
<<<http://www.guardian.co.uk/world/2010/aug/12/bin-laden-cook-sentenced>>>.

Khaleeli, Homa. "How domestic workers become slaves" *The Guardian* Aug. 6 2010.  
<<<http://www.guardian.co.uk/lifeandstyle/2010/aug/06/domestic-workers-slaves>>>.

McConnell, Tristan. "Shambolic scenes and confusion mark Sudan's first multiparty vote in 24 years" *The Times* 10 Apr. 2010.  
<<<http://www.thetimes.co.uk/tto/public/sitesearch.do?querystring=sudan&sectionId=342&p=tto&pf=all>>>.

Rees, Rob. "Elections in Sudan" *The Times* 9 Apr. 2010.  
<<<http://www.thetimes.co.uk/tto/public/sitesearch.do?querystring=sudan&sectionId=342&p=tto&pf=all>>>.

"Sudan Q & A" *The Times* 9 Apr. 2010.  
<<<http://www.thetimes.co.uk/tto/public/sitesearch.do?querystring=sudan&sectionId=342&p=tto&pf=all>>>.

McConnell, Tristan. "Shambolic scenes and confusion mark Sudan's first multiparty vote in 24 years" *The Times* 12 Apr. 2010.  
<<<http://www.thetimes.co.uk/tto/public/sitesearch.do?querystring=sudan&sectionId=342&p=tto&pf=all>>>.

"Jaafar Nimeiri: President of Sudan 1969-85" *The Times* 31 May 2009.  
<<<http://www.thetimes.co.uk/tto/public/sitesearch.do?querystring=sudan&sectionId=342&p=tto&pf=all>>>.

Wallis, William. "UK to build trade links with Sudan" *The Financial Times* 28 July 2010.  
<<[http://search.ft.com/search?queryText=sudan&ftsearchType=type\\_news](http://search.ft.com/search?queryText=sudan&ftsearchType=type_news)>>.

~~Pilling~~ David. "China at number two...and counting" *The Financial Times* 18 Aug. 2010. <<[http://search.ft.com/search?queryText=sudan&ftsearchType=type\\_news](http://search.ft.com/search?queryText=sudan&ftsearchType=type_news)>>.

~~Beattie~~ Alan. "State of bankruptcy" *The Financial Times* 1 Aug. 2010. <<[http://search.ft.com/search?queryText=sudan&ftsearchType=type\\_news](http://search.ft.com/search?queryText=sudan&ftsearchType=type_news)>>.

"Sudan's election" *The Financial Times* 20 Apr. 2010. <<[http://search.ft.com/search?queryText=sudan&ftsearchType=type\\_news](http://search.ft.com/search?queryText=sudan&ftsearchType=type_news)>>.

"Observers say Sudan poll does not meet standards" *The Financial Times* 17 Apr. 2010. <<[http://search.ft.com/search?queryText=sudan&ftsearchType=type\\_news](http://search.ft.com/search?queryText=sudan&ftsearchType=type_news)>>.

Howden, Daniel. "Sudan mourns gentle giant who took NBA by storm" *The Independent* 21 June 2010. <<<http://www.independent.co.uk/news/world/americas/sudan-mourns-gentle-giant-who-took-nba-by-storm-2006121.html>>>.

"Sudan goes to the poll, but the result is already certain" *The Independent* 10 Apr. 2010. <<<http://www.independent.co.uk/news/world/africa/sudan-goes-to-the-polls-but-the-result-is-already-certain-1940738.html>>>.

"Voting begins in controversial Sudan elections" *The Independent* 11 Apr. 2010. <<<http://www.independent.co.uk/news/world/africa/voting-begins-in-controversial-sudan-elections-1941649.html>>>.

Howden, Daniel. "Deadly faultline threatens to reignite civil war in Sudan" *The Independent* 16 Dec. 2009. <<<http://www.independent.co.uk/news/world/africa/deadly-faultline-threatens-to-reignite-civil-war-in-sudan-1841988.html>>>.

"Leading Article: Hope at last for Sudan" *The Independent* 22 Feb. 2010. <<<http://www.independent.co.uk/opinion/leading-articles/leading-article-hope-at-last-for-sudan-1906508.html>>>.

Pflanz, Mike. "Rhino and giraffe designs planned for Sudan's rebuilt southern cities" *The Daily Telegraph* 19 Aug. 2010. <<<http://www.telegraph.co.uk/news/worldnews/africaandindianocean/sudan/7952544/Rhino-and-giraffe-designs-planned-for-Sudans-rebuilt-southern-cities.html>>>.

Riddell, Mary. "The West should put its mouth where its money is" *The Daily Telegraph* 11 Apr. 2010. <<<http://blogs.telegraph.co.uk/news/maryriddell/100033811/sudan-the-west-should-put-its-mouth-where-its-money-is/>>>.

"Sudan president signs ceasefire deal with Darfur rebels" *The Daily Telegraph* 24 Feb. 2010. <<<http://www.telegraph.co.uk/news/7302879/Sudan-president-signs-ceasefire-deal-with-Darfur-rebels.html>>>.

Barack Obama offers Sudan 'incentives' in new policy on Darfur" *The Daily Telegraph* 20 Oct. 2009. <<  
<http://www.telegraph.co.uk/news/worldnews/northamerica/usa/barackobama/6380829/Barack-Obama-offers-Sudan-incentives-in-new-policy-on-Darfur.html>>>.

Blair, David. "South Sudan faces new war over oil" *The Daily Telegraph* 15 Aug. 2009. <<  
<http://www.telegraph.co.uk/news/worldnews/africaandindianocean/sudan/6034690/South-Sudan-faces-new-war-over-oil.html>>>.

Kennedy, Maev. "Angel of mercy or power-crazed meddler? Unseen letters challenge view of pioneer nurse" *The Guardian* 3 Sep. 2007.  
<<<http://www.guardian.co.uk/uk/2007/sep/03/health.healthandwellbeing>>>.

Millington Mil. "Smart Stuff" *The Guardian* 19 Aug. 2006. <<  
<http://www.guardian.co.uk/lifeandstyle/2006/aug/19/shopping.homes>>>.

Halpin, Tony. "Viktor Yanukovich gives Russia a chance to keep Black Sea Fleet in Crimea" *The Times* 6 Mar 2010. <<  
<http://www.thetimes.co.uk/tto/public/sitesearch.do?querystring=crimea&x=0&y=0&sectionId=342&p=tto&pf=all>>>.

McGrath, Ginny. "A good hotel in Crimea" *The Times* 17 Sep. 2008 <<  
<http://www.thetimes.co.uk/tto/public/sitesearch.do?querystring=crimea&x=0&y=0&sectionId=342&p=tto&pf=all>>>.

Partridge, Joe. "Crimea Images" *The Times* 19 Oct. 2004. <<  
<http://www.thetimes.co.uk/tto/public/sitesearch.do?querystring=crimea&x=0&y=0&sectionId=342&p=tto&pf=all>>>.

Macintyre, Ben. "Remember the Crimea. Look after the army." *The Times* 10 Mar. 2010. <<  
<http://www.thetimes.co.uk/tto/public/sitesearch.do?querystring=crimea&x=0&y=0&sectionId=342&p=tto&pf=all>>>.

Coates, Tim. "How The Times went to war with a government over Crimea" *The Times* 31 Oct. 2009. <<  
<http://www.thetimes.co.uk/tto/public/sitesearch.do?querystring=crimea&x=0&y=0&sectionId=342&p=tto&pf=all>>>.

Beeston, Richard. "The original war reporter in Crimea" *The Times* 10 Nov. 2007. <<  
<http://www.thetimes.co.uk/tto/public/sitesearch.do?querystring=crimea&x=0&y=0&sectionId=342&p=tto&pf=all>>>.

Olearchyk, Roman. "Unbalanced between east and west" *The Financial Times* 1 June 2010.  
<< [http://search.ft.com/search?queryText=crimea&ftsearchType=type\\_news](http://search.ft.com/search?queryText=crimea&ftsearchType=type_news)>>.



Hodgson, Francis. "The challenging vision of Sally Mann" *The Financial Times* 2 July 2010.  
<<[http://search.ft.com/search?queryText=Crimea&ftsearchType=type\\_news](http://search.ft.com/search?queryText=Crimea&ftsearchType=type_news)>>.

Olearchyk, Roman. "Patient is on the road to recovery" *The Financial Times* 1 June 2010.  
<<[http://search.ft.com/search?queryText=Crimea&ftsearchType=type\\_news](http://search.ft.com/search?queryText=Crimea&ftsearchType=type_news)>>.

"Tilting to Moscow" *The Financial Times* 26 Apr. 2010.  
<<[http://search.ft.com/search?queryText=Crimea&ftsearchType=type\\_news](http://search.ft.com/search?queryText=Crimea&ftsearchType=type_news)>>.

Valasek, Tomas. "A bad deal for Ukraine and Yanukovich" *The Financial Times* 27 Apr. 2010. <<[http://search.ft.com/search?queryText=Crimea&ftsearchType=type\\_news](http://search.ft.com/search?queryText=Crimea&ftsearchType=type_news)>>.

Fisk, Robert. "Even the little dog was not spared by Cromwell" *The Independent* 21 Aug. 2010. <<<http://www.independent.co.uk/opinion/commentators/fisk/robert-fisk-even-the-little-dog-was-not-spared-by-cromwell-2058088.html>>>.

"Protests as Ukraine approves Russia navy base extension" *The Independent* 27 Apr. 2010. <<<http://www.independent.co.uk/news/world/europe/protests-as-ukraine-approves-russia-navy-base-extension-1955388.html>>>.

Dugan, Emily. "Chernobyl's children refused entry to UK" *The Independent* 11 July 2010. <<<http://www.independent.co.uk/news/uk/home-news/chernobyls-children-refused-entry-to-uk-2023990.html>>>.

"How to make a heroic investment" *The Independent* 18 Sep. 2004. <<<http://www.independent.co.uk/money/spend-save/how-to-make-a-heroic-investment-546639.html>>>.

Oddy, Jason. "Sanatoriums: Collective Memories" *The Independent* 6 Nov. 1999. <<<http://www.independent.co.uk/life-style/sanatoriums-collective-memory-1123832.html>>>.

Blomfield, Adrian. "Russia distributing passports in the Crimea" *The Daily Telegraph* 17 Aug. 2008. <<<http://www.telegraph.co.uk/news/worldnews/europe/ukraine/2575421/Russia-distributing-passports-in-the-Crimea.html>>>.

Waterfield, Bruno. "EU tones down commitment to Eastern Europe" *The Daily Telegraph* 7 May 2009. <<<http://www.telegraph.co.uk/news/worldnews/europe/eu/5291425/EU-tones-down-commitment-to-Eastern-Europe.html>>>.

"Russia's press on The Middle East, Kyrgyzstan and Sevastopol" *The Daily Telegraph* 6 July 2010. <<<http://www.telegraph.co.uk/sponsored/russianow/opinion/7874879/Russias-press-on-The-Middle-East-Kyrgyzstan-and-Sevastopol.html>>>.

"Bin Laden's cook sentenced to 14 years in jail" *The Guardian* 12 Aug. 2010. <<<http://www.guardian.co.uk/world/2010/aug/12/bin-laden-cook-sentenced>>>.

Veal, John. "Oxfam and WWF apologize for Saudi nameplate toilet prank" *The Guardian* 3 Aug. 2010. <<<http://www.guardian.co.uk/environment/2010/aug/03/wwf-oxfam-toilet-saudi-nameplate>>>.

McVeigh, Tracy. "British girls undergo horror of genital mutilation despite tough laws" *The Guardian* 25 July 2010. <<<http://www.guardian.co.uk/society/2010/jul/25/female-circumcision-children-british-law>>>.

Whitaker, Brian. "Journalism court threat to Iraqi media" *The Guardian* 25 July 2010. <<<http://www.guardian.co.uk/commentisfree/2010/jul/25/journalism-court-threat-to-iraq-media>>>.

Milne, Seumas. "Now Afghanistan too shows the limits of American power" *The Guardian* 21 July 2010. <<<http://www.guardian.co.uk/commentisfree/cifamerica/2010/jul/21/now-afghanistan-shows-limit-american-power>>>.

Evans, Judith. "Yemen could become first country to run out of water" *The Times* 21 Oct. 2009. <<<http://www.thetimes.co.uk/tto/public/sitesearch.do?querystring=Yemen&x=41&y=9&sectionId=1237&p=tto&pf=all>>>.

Jaber in Ibb, Hala. "Tasked with finding Osama Bin Laden's fifth bride in Yemen" *The Times* 24 Jan. 2010. <<<http://www.thetimes.co.uk/tto/public/sitesearch.do?querystring=Yemen&x=41&y=9&sectionId=1237&p=tto&pf=all>>>.

"US policy caught between a rock and a hard place in Yemen" *The Times* 22 June 2010. <<<http://www.thetimes.co.uk/tto/public/sitesearch.do?querystring=Yemen&x=41&y=9&sectionId=1237&p=tto&pf=all>>>.

"Yemen's terror" *The Times* 27 Apr. 2010. <<<http://www.thetimes.co.uk/tto/public/sitesearch.do?querystring=Yemen&x=41&y=9&sectionId=1237&p=tto&pf=all>>>.

Jagger, Suzy. "Gordon Brown calls summit over terrorism threat from Yemen" *The Times* 2 Jan. 2010. <<<http://www.thetimes.co.uk/tto/public/sitesearch.do?querystring=Yemen&x=41&y=9&sectionId=1237&p=tto&pf=all>>>.

England, Andrew. "Gunmen attack Yemen security office" *The Financial Times* 14 July 2010. <<[http://search.ft.com/search?queryText=Yemen&ftsearchType=type\\_news](http://search.ft.com/search?queryText=Yemen&ftsearchType=type_news)>>.

"Yemen arrests eight Al-Qaeda suspects" *The Financial Times* 11 July 2010. <<[http://search.ft.com/search?queryText=Yemen&ftsearchType=type\\_news](http://search.ft.com/search?queryText=Yemen&ftsearchType=type_news)>>.

Khalaf, Roula. "Comment: Yemen's slide into hopelessness" *The Financial Times* 21 June 2010. <<[http://search.ft.com/search?queryText=Yemen&ftsearchType=type\\_news](http://search.ft.com/search?queryText=Yemen&ftsearchType=type_news)>>.

"Yemen says Al-Qaeda behind Aden raid" *The Financial Times* 20 June 2010. <<[http://search.ft.com/search?queryText=Yemen&ftsearchType=type\\_news](http://search.ft.com/search?queryText=Yemen&ftsearchType=type_news)>>.

Hoyos, Carola. "Yemen warns rebels" *The Financial Times* 8 Nov. 2009. <<[http://search.ft.com/search?queryText=Yemen&ftsearchType=type\\_news](http://search.ft.com/search?queryText=Yemen&ftsearchType=type_news)>>.

Sengupta, Kim. "US cruise missile parts found in Yemeni village where 52 died" *The Independent* 7 June 2010. <<<http://www.independent.co.uk/news/world/middle-east/us-cruise-missile-parts-found-in-yemeni-village-where-52-died-1993253.html>>>.

Taylor, Jerome. "Suicide attack on British ambassador to Yemen" *The Independent* 27 Apr. 2010. <<<http://www.independent.co.uk/news/world/middle-east/suicide-attack-on-british-ambassador-to-yemen-1955121.html>>>.

Cockburn, Patrick. "Threats to Yemen prove America hasn't learned the lesson of history" *The Independent* 31 Dec. 2009. <<<http://www.independent.co.uk/opinion/commentators/patrick-cockburn-threats-to-yemen-prove-america-hasnt-learned-the-lesson-of-history-1853847.html>>>.

"Abducted German girls freed in Yemen raid" *The Independent* 19 May 2010. <<<http://www.independent.co.uk/news/world/middle-east/abducted-german-girls-freed-in-yemen-raid-1976402.html>>>.

Merrick, Jane. "Yemen meeting caused switch to 'severe' terror alert" *The Independent* 24 Jan. 2010. <<<http://www.independent.co.uk/news/uk/home-news/yemen-meeting-caused-switch-to-severe-terror-alert-1877352.html>>>.

"Yemen will be Obama's Afghanistan" warns Al Qaeda cleric" *The Daily Telegraph* 20 July 2010. <<<http://www.telegraph.co.uk/news/worldnews/middleeast/yemen/7899561/Yemen-will-be-Obamas-Afghanistan-warns-Al-Qaeda-cleric.html>>>.

Coughlin, Con. "Yemen is in danger of becoming the new Afghanistan" *The Daily Telegraph* 26 Apr. 2010. <<<http://blogs.telegraph.co.uk/news/concoughlin/100036509/yemen-is-in-danger-of-becoming-the-new-afghanistan/>>>.

Hall, Allan. "Kidnapped German sisters speak Arabic to each other" *The Daily Telegraph* 23 May 2010. <<<http://www.telegraph.co.uk/news/worldnews/europe/germany/7756675/Kidnapped-German-sisters-speak-Arabic-to-each-other.html>>>.

"Gordon Brown calls crisis meeting over Yemen" *The Daily Telegraph* 1 Jan. 2010. <<<http://www.telegraph.co.uk/news/uknews/terrorism-in-the-uk/6921403/Gordon-Brown-calls-crisis-meeting-over-Yemen.html>>>.

Spillius, Alex. "Yemen to host Guantanamo rehab centre" *The Daily Telegraph* 27 Jan. 2010. <<  
<http://www.telegraph.co.uk/news/worldnews/northamerica/usa/7080763/Yemen-to-host-Guantanamo-rehab-centre.html>>>.

"War on drugs: Bring out the peace pipe" *The Guardian* 18 August 2010. <<  
<http://www.guardian.co.uk/commentisfree/2010/aug/18/war-on-drugs-abuse-decriminalisation>>>.

Gaston, Erica. "An unlikely consensus in civilian casualties" *The Guardian* 17 Aug. 2010. <<  
<http://www.guardian.co.uk/commentisfree/cifamerica/2010/aug/17/taliban-civilian-casualties>>>.

Fergusson, James. "Should British soldiers be dying for the rights of Afghan women? No." *The Guardian* 15 Aug. 2010. <<  
<http://www.guardian.co.uk/commentisfree/2010/aug/15/james-fergusson-afghanistan-women-wcs>>>.

"If we betray Afghan women, we have lost" *The Guardian* 15 Aug. 2010. <<  
<http://www.guardian.co.uk/commentisfree/2010/aug/15/observer-editorial-afghanistan-womens-rights>>>.

Gaston, Erica. "The vicious calculus of insurgency" *The Guardian* 13 Aug. 2010. <<  
<http://www.guardian.co.uk/commentisfree/cifamerica/2010/aug/13/afghanistan-civilian-casualties-taliban>>>.

Amoore, Miles. "Iranian military teaches Taliban fighters the art of ambush" *The Times* 21 Mar. 2010. <<  
<http://www.thetimes.co.uk/tto/public/sitesearch.do?querystring=taliban&x=0&y=0&sectionId=1237&p=tto&pf=all>>>.

Grey, Stephen. "Taliban's supreme leader signals willingness to talk peace" *The Times* 18 Apr. 2010. <<  
<http://www.thetimes.co.uk/tto/public/sitesearch.do?querystring=taliban&x=0&y=0&sectionId=1237&p=tto&pf=all>>>.

Amoore, Miles. "Iranians train Taliban to use roadside bombs" *The Times* 21 Mar. 2010. <<  
<http://www.thetimes.co.uk/tto/public/sitesearch.do?querystring=taliban&x=0&y=0&sectionId=1237&p=tto&pf=all>>>.

Colvin, Marie. "Swift and bloody: the Taliban's revenge" *The Times* 9 May 2010. <<  
<http://www.thetimes.co.uk/tto/public/sitesearch.do?querystring=taliban&x=0&y=0&sectionId=1237&p=tto&pf=all>>>.

**Phillips, Miles.** "Taliban win £1,600 bounty for each Nato soldier killed" *The Times* 23 May 2010. << <http://www.thetimes.co.uk/tto/public/sitesearch.do?querystring=taliban&x=0&y=0&sectionId=1237&p=tto&pf=all>>>.

**Green, Matthew.** "Pakistan caught between floods and drought" *The Financial Times* 22 Aug. 2010. << [http://search.ft.com/search?queryText=taliban&ftsearchType=type\\_news](http://search.ft.com/search?queryText=taliban&ftsearchType=type_news)>>.

**Dombey, Daniel.** "Pentagon concludes WikiLeaks broke law" *The Financial Times* 21 Aug. 2010. << [http://search.ft.com/search?queryText=taliban&ftsearchType=type\\_news](http://search.ft.com/search?queryText=taliban&ftsearchType=type_news)>>.

**Barker, Alex.** "Taliban is winning Afghan war, says Zardari" *The Financial Times* 3 Aug. 2010. << [http://search.ft.com/search?queryText=taliban&ftsearchType=type\\_news](http://search.ft.com/search?queryText=taliban&ftsearchType=type_news)>>.

**Kirchgaessner, Stephanie.** "Call to block Huawei's Sprint deal" *The Financial Times* 20 Aug. 2010. << [http://search.ft.com/search?queryText=taliban&ftsearchType=type\\_news](http://search.ft.com/search?queryText=taliban&ftsearchType=type_news)>>.

**Blackwill, Robert.** "America must give the south to the Taliban" *The Financial Times* 21 July 2010. << [http://search.ft.com/search?queryText=taliban&ftsearchType=type\\_news](http://search.ft.com/search?queryText=taliban&ftsearchType=type_news)>>.

"Russia and US go to war over 'Merchant of Death'" *The Independent* 21 Aug. 2010. << <http://www.independent.co.uk/news/world/politics/russia-and-us-go-to-war-over-merchant-of-death-2058066.html>>>.

**Taylor, Jerome.** "The vilified cleric behind the Manhattan plan" *The Independent* 21 Aug. 2010. << <http://www.independent.co.uk/news/world/americas/the-vilified-cleric-behind-the-manhattan-plan-2058050.html>>>.

**Owen, Jonathan.** "Taliban take two US soldiers hostage in Afghanistan" *The Independent* 25 July 2010. << <http://www.independent.co.uk/news/world/asia/taliban-take-two-us-soldiers-hostage-in-afghanistan-2034967.html>>>.

"Kim Sengupta: A negotiated settlement will mean tough compromises" *The Independent* 17 Aug. 2010. << <http://www.independent.co.uk/opinion/commentators/kim-sengupta-a-negotiated-settlement--will-mean-tough-compromises-2054492.html>>>.

"'Successful' start to fresh assault on Taliban" *The Independent* 30 July 2010. << <http://www.independent.co.uk/news/world/asia/successful-start-to-fresh-assault-on-taliban-2039514.html>>>.

"Taliban kill couple in public stoning" *The Daily Telegraph* 16 Aug. 2010. << <http://www.telegraph.co.uk/news/worldnews/asia/afghanistan/7947717/Taliban-kill-couple-in-public-stoning.html>>>.

Wikileaks Afghanistan: Taliban 'hunting down informants' *The Daily Telegraph* 30 July 2010. <<  
<http://www.telegraph.co.uk/news/worldnews/asia/afghanistan/7917955/Wikileaks-Afghanistan-Taliban-hunting-down-informants.html>>>.

Taliban victory in Afghanistan would be good news for Sikhs" *The Daily Telegraph* 9 July 2010.  
<< <http://blogs.telegraph.co.uk/news/montymunford1/100046230/taliban-victory-in-afghanistan-would-be-good-news-for-sikhs/>>>.

Taliban release video of captured US soldier" *The Daily Telegraph* 8 Apr. 2010. <<  
<http://www.telegraph.co.uk/news/worldnews/northamerica/usa/7565584/Taliban-release-video-of-captured-US-soldier.html>>>.

Coughlin, Con. "We must not underestimate Pakistan's contribution to defeating the Taliban" *The Daily Telegraph* 14 Apr. 2010. <<  
<http://blogs.telegraph.co.uk/news/concoughlin/100034434/we-must-not-underestimate-pakistans-contribution-to-defeating-the-taliban/>>>.

Nahdi, Fuad. "When cure is better than prevention" *The Guardian* 8 July 2010. <<  
<http://www.guardian.co.uk/commentisfree/belief/2010/jul/07/religion-prevent-islam-tolerance>>>.

Tomasky, Michael. "The nuclear summit" *The Guardian* <<  
<http://www.guardian.co.uk/commentisfree/michaeltomasky/2010/apr/12/obama-administration-nuclear-weapons>>>.

Randolph, Eric. "Why does Al-Qaida kill?" *The Guardian* 11 Jan. 2010. <<  
<http://www.guardian.co.uk/commentisfree/2010/jan/11/al-qaida-muslim-victims>>>.

Tomasky, Michael. "Words worth remembering" *The Guardian* <<  
<http://www.guardian.co.uk/commentisfree/michaeltomasky/2010/jan/08/bush-bin-laden-al-qaida>>>

Hassin, Ed. "Muslim profiling is a recipe for insecurity" *The Guardian* 1 Jan. 2010. <<  
<http://www.guardian.co.uk/commentisfree/2010/jan/01/muslim-profiling-recipe-insecurity>>>.

Colvin, Marie. "Resurgent Al-Qaeda terrorises Iraq as US pulls out" *The Times* 15 Aug. 2010. <<  
<http://www.thetimes.co.uk/tto/public/sitesearch.do?querystring=al+qaeda&x=0&y=0&sectionId=1237&p=tto&pf=all>>>.

"Al-Qaeda renews attacks as US withdrawal approaches" *The Times* 4 Aug. 2010. <<  
<http://www.thetimes.co.uk/tto/public/sitesearch.do?querystring=al+qaeda&x=0&y=0&sectionId=1237&p=tto&pf=all>>>.

Ned. "Arm tribes to fight al-Qaeda, say Sunnis" *The Times* 13 Sep. 2006. <<  
<http://www.thetimes.co.uk/tto/public/sitesearch.do?querystring=al+qaeda&x=0&y=0&sectionid=1237&p=tto&pf=all>>>.

Page, Jeremy. "Tribal areas no longer safe for terrorists after death of al-Qaeda No 3" *The Times* 2 June 2010. <<  
<http://www.thetimes.co.uk/tto/public/sitesearch.do?querystring=al+qaeda&x=0&y=0&sectionid=1237&p=tto&pf=all>>>.

Rashid Husain, Syed. "Al-Qaeda pledges war on Saudi oil plants" *The Times* 26 Feb. 2006.  
<<  
<http://www.thetimes.co.uk/tto/public/sitesearch.do?querystring=al+qaeda&x=0&y=0&sectionid=1237&p=tto&pf=all>>>.

England, Andrew. "Stiff test for Mosul as US pulls out" *The Financial Times* 19 Aug 2010.  
<< [http://search.ft.com/search?queryText=Al+qaeda&ftsearchType=type\\_news](http://search.ft.com/search?queryText=Al+qaeda&ftsearchType=type_news)>>.

Dombey, Daniel. "Al-Qaeda suspects held in Oslo and Germany" *The Financial Times* 8 July 2010. << [http://search.ft.com/search?queryText=Al+qaeda&ftsearchType=type\\_news](http://search.ft.com/search?queryText=Al+qaeda&ftsearchType=type_news)>>.

Khalaf, Roula. "Iraq must take responsibility as life after America looms" *The Financial Times* 19 Aug. 2010. <<  
[http://search.ft.com/search?queryText=Al+qaeda&ftsearchType=type\\_news](http://search.ft.com/search?queryText=Al+qaeda&ftsearchType=type_news)>>.

"US foreign policy should reflect fight against al-Qaeda" *The Financial Times* 7 July 2010.  
<< [http://search.ft.com/search?queryText=Al+qaeda&ftsearchType=type\\_news](http://search.ft.com/search?queryText=Al+qaeda&ftsearchType=type_news)>>.

England, Andrew. "Iraqis suffer as militants exploit political vacuum" *The Financial Times* 16 Aug. 2010. <<  
[http://search.ft.com/search?queryText=Al+qaeda&ftsearchType=type\\_news](http://search.ft.com/search?queryText=Al+qaeda&ftsearchType=type_news)>>.

"Leading article: Money will not buy salvation from Iraq war" *The Independent* 18 Aug. 2010. << <http://www.independent.co.uk/opinion/leading-articles/leading-article-money-will-not-buy-salvation-from-iraq-war-2055175.html>>>.

Katell, David. "Afghanistan: The unsustainable in pursuit of the unbeatable" *The Independent* 1 Aug. 2010. << <http://www.independent.co.uk/news/world/asia/afghanistan-the-unsustainable-in-pursuit-of-the-unbeatable-2040847.html>>>.

Foley, Stephen. "Wikileaks editor interrogated by US border police" *The Independent* 2 Aug. 2010. << <http://www.independent.co.uk/news/world/americas/wikileaks-editor-interrogated-by-us-border-police-2041235.html>>>.

Woodcock, Andrew. "Pakistan cancels talks in protest at Cameron remarks" *The Independent* 31 July 2010. << <http://www.independent.co.uk/news/world/asia/pakistan-cancels-talks-in-protest-at-cameron-remarks-2040288.html>>>.

"Mary Ann Sieghart: What deterrence needs is ambiguity" *The Independent* 2 Aug. 2010. << <http://www.independent.co.uk/opinion/commentators/mary-ann-sieghart/mary-ann-sieghart-what-deterrence-needs-is-ambiguity-2041159.html>>>.

Allen, Nick. "Al-Qaeda attempts to reassert itself in Iraq" *The Daily Telegraph* 10 Aug. 2010. << <http://www.telegraph.co.uk/news/worldnews/middleeast/iraq/7937990/Al-Qaeda-attempts-to-reassert-itself-in-Iraq.html>>>.

Spencer, Richard. "Al-Qaeda newspaper: Make a bomb in the kitchen of your mom" *The Daily Telegraph* 1 July 2010. << <http://www.telegraph.co.uk/news/worldnews/7865978/Al-Qaeda-newspaper-Make-a-bomb-in-the-kitchen-of-your-mom.html>>>.

Gilligan, Andrew. "Police Muslim forum headed by Islamic extremist" *The Daily Telegraph* 24 July 2010. << <http://www.telegraph.co.uk/journalists/andrew-gilligan/7908273/Police-Muslim-forum-headed-by-Islamic-extremist.html>>>.

"Al-Qaeda threatens France with revenge over burka stance" *The Daily Telegraph* 1 July 2009. << <http://www.telegraph.co.uk/news/worldnews/europe/france/5700473/Al-Qaeda-threatens-France-with-revenge-over-burka-stance.html>>>.

"Al-Qaeda planning cyber war against Britain, warns Lord West" *The Daily Telegraph* 25 June 2009. << <http://www.telegraph.co.uk/news/uknews/law-and-order/5634022/Al-Qaeda-planning-cyber-war-against-Britain-warns-Lord-West.html>>>.



## 7. Shrnutí

Tématem této bakalářské práce je determinace vlastních jmen. Teoretická část práce se věnuje shrnutí dosavadních poznatků o dané problematice. Nejprve jsou shrnuty základní dostupné informace o podstatných jménech jako takových a následně jsou podstatná jména rozdělena do příslušných podskupin (obecná, vlastní, konkrétní, abstraktní), z nichž se v práci nadále rozebírají pouze jména vlastní.

V podkapitole 2.1.1. je pojem vlastních podstatných jmen blíže určen; jsou to názvy konkrétních osob, míst, názvů měsíců, dní, svátků, periodik apod. Jejich zvláštností je tedy to, že označují konkrétní, jedinečnou osobu nebo věc. Vlastní jména jsou dále charakterizována tím, že se píší s velkým počátečním písmenem. Anglický jazyk je z pohledu počátečních velkých písmen odlišný od jazyků jiných, protože se velká písmena mohou psát i na počátku podstatných jmen, která nelze zařadit mezi jména vlastní. V angličtině se tedy setkáváme s velkým počátečním písmenem i u názvů politických uskupení, náboženství, národností, jazyků nebo u přídavných jmen či obecných podstatných jmen od vlastních jmen odvozených.

Vlastní jména v angličtině lze kombinovat s popisnými slovy, která se následně také píší s velkým počátečním písmenem a spolu s modifikovaným vlastním jménem tvoří kompozitum. Pro taková vlastní jména má angličtina specifický pojem *proper names*, se kterým se v češtině nesetkáme.

V několika následujících podkapitolách se teoretická část práce zabývá vlastními jmény z pohledu obecných jmen, tedy nacházíme mluvnické kategorie, které jsou pro obě tyto skupiny společné a naopak ty, které se u vlastních jmen neobjevují.

Mluvnická kategorie čísla se u vlastních jmen zpravidla nerozlišuje. Mimo silných vlastních jmen může k rozlišení dojít, pokud se z vlastního jména v určitém kontextu stane jméno obecné (např. *Shakespeares* – autoři jako *Shakespeare*).

Další mluvnickou kategorií, jíž se v práci zabýváme je určenost. Vlastní jména ze své podstaty označují osoby nebo věci zcela konkrétní a jedinečné a není tedy třeba tato slova jinak determinovat. Užití členů u vlastních jmen je tedy redundantní, pokud se nejedná o podobný případ jako výše, u kategorie čísla. Pokud se vlastní jméno stane jménem obecným a je nutné ho v kontextu konkretizovat, lze ve spojení s ním užit členu (*The Mary that you met yesterday*. – *Ta Mary, kterou jsi včera poznal*). Užití určitého členu je však za určitých okolností ve spojení s vlastními jmény nutné, čemuž se v teoretické kapitole věnujeme později.

Teoretická část se dále věnuje tzv. sekundárnímu užití vlastních jmen. Je to termín vztahující se k výše zmíněným výjimkám užití členu u vlastních jmen. Sekundární užití vlastních jmen spočívá ve změně vlastních jmen na jména obecná. Počáteční velké písmeno se zachovává, ale původní označení pro jedinečnou osobu či věc se stává označením obecným, u kterého je pro specifikaci jedné konkrétní věci nebo osoby nutná konkretizace pomocí členu. V takovýchto případech se tedy můžeme setkat se jmény konkrétních osob, děl, míst, periodik apod. užitých se členem.

Kapitola 2.1.2. se věnuje detailnějšímu rozdělení skupiny vlastních jmen na jména silná a slabá (*strong and weak proper names*). Rozdělení do těchto dvou skupin je založeno na užití členu nebo naopak na bezčlennosti. Vlastní jména užitá se členem se označují jako slabá (*weak*), naopak vlastní jména užitá bez členu se označují jako silná (*strong*). Vlastní jména v plurálu jsou vždy silná a užívá se jich tedy bez členu.

Slabá vlastní jména se užívají vždy s určitým členem. Mohou se objevit bez modifikace, s premodifikací nebo postmodifikací. Slabá vlastní jména lze rozdělit do několika podskupin. Ne všechny z citovaných gramatik dělí vlastní jména na tytéž kategorie, a proto jsou v tabulce některá okna prázdná. Právě z toho důvodu, že ne ve všech dostupných gramatikách se vlastní jména dělí na stejné kategorie, dochází v jistých případech

...ovnalostem a kolísání v užití členu.

1.1. Silná vlastní jména se se členem neužívají. Kaluža blíže určuje kategorii silných podstatných jmen; uvádí, že do ní patří vlastní jména osob, místní jména a názvy hor. Souhrnně lze tato jména, mimo vlastních jmen osob, označit jako geografické entity, jejichž hranice jsou jasně dané. Právě proto se mezi silná vlastní jména řadí např. názvy kontinentů, zemí, měst, jezer a hor (jednotlivých horských vrcholů). Zde se ovšem setkáváme také s výjimkami, které podrobně řeší praktická část této práce.

Z hlediska silných vlastních jmen je důležité rozlišení tzv. bezčlennosti a nulového členu. U vlastních jmen, jež vyjadřují negenerickou referenci určitou, hovoříme o tzv. bezčlennosti. Naopak o nulovém členu hovoříme u reference negenerické neurčité nebo reference generické a jeho užitím se z pohledu vlastních jmen tedy není nutno zabývat.

Poslední kapitola teoretické části se věnuje modifikaci vlastních jmen. Obecně lze vlastní jména modifikovat nerestriktivními vztažnými větami nebo nerestriktivním přístavkem. Pokud na sebe vlastní jména vezmou vlastnosti obecných jmen, mohou se objevit ve spojení s restriktivní modifikací. V takovém případě se užívá určitého členu *the*.

Praktická část bakalářské práce se věnuje několika okruhům vlastních jmen, u nichž dochází ke kolísání v užití členu. Jak bylo řečeno v zadání bakalářské práce, zejména se soustředí na vlastní jména označující názvy řek, vodopádů, hudebních skladeb a automobilů. Původně zařazená skupina vlastních jmen označujících řeky byla z výzkumu vyloučena, protože u ní nebylo potvrzeno kolísání členu. Vlastní jména z výše zmíněných okruhů (mimo řek) byla zadána do vyhledávače britského národního korpusu (BNC) ve formátu např. [*\*Bridge*]. Z výsledků vygenerovaných korpusem byly vybrány ty, které významově odpovídaly zkoumané kategorii podstatných jmen (tedy např. u mostů byly vybrány pouze ty výrazy, které skutečně označovaly most a vyloučeny byly ty výrazy, které, byť v názvu slovo *bridge* měly, označovaly např. název města). Bylo spočítáno, kolik výrazů se v korpusu

objevilo s určitým členem a kolik s nulovým členem a tyto výsledky byly procentuálně vyjádřeny. Přestože výsledky neukazovaly jednoznačně na jednu z variant jako na správnou, jedna z nich vždy převažovala a bylo možno ji vyhodnotit jako častěji užívanou. Výsledky lze tedy spíše považovat za vyjádření tendence v užívání členu, než za vyjádření jasného pravidla. V případě mostů, vodopádů i hudebních skladeb se jako převažující tendence jeví užití určitého členu, ovšem, jak je v příslušných kapitolách zdůrazněno, je třeba na některé případy pohlížet individuálně a řídit se převažující tendencí v daném, konkrétním příkladu (např. *Niagara Falls, Tower Bridge*).

Mimo výše zmíněných skupin vlastních jmen byla dále zkoumána vlastní jména, která byla již dříve popsána z hlediska užití členu. U některých z nich bylo možno vypořádat kolísání v užití členu, přestože byla gramatikami zařazena mezi slabá vlastní jména vyžadující užití určitého členu. Tato vlastní jména byla zadána do korpusu a stejně jako v předchozím případě byly vyřazeny veškeré příklady, které nebyly průkazné pro užití členu. Byly vytvořeny tabulky procentuálně vyjadřující užití určitého a nulového členu. Výsledná čísla opět ukázala na převažující tendenci, tentokrát na užití nulového členu. Tato tendence byla podpořena i výsledky vyhledávání daných vlastních jmen v britském tisku.

Posledním okruhem zkoumaných vlastních jmen byla vlastní jména nově vzniklá. Jejich počet nakonec nebyl, oproti původnímu očekávání, velký. Ve výtisku *The Guardian* byla zvýrazněna všechna vlastní jména a z nich poté vyselektována ta, která nezapadají do žádné z dříve popsaných kategorií. Daná vlastní jména byla poté zadána do vyhledávače na stránkách pěti různých britských novin. Bylo vždy vybráno deset nejaktuálnějších článků obsahujících vyhledávané slovo. Výsledky byly překvapivě jednoznačné. Zatímco u jednoho z vlastních jmen bylo ve všech případech užití určitého členu, u druhého bylo výhradně užití členu nulového. V tomto případě tedy nelze hovořit pouze o tendencích, ale spíše o dosud nepopsaném pravidle.

tem celé práce je důkladný rozbor vlastních jmen z pohledu determinace. Předem  
né skupiny vlastních jmen byly prozkoumány a byly vyvozeny určité tendence, které  
pomoci mluvčím v případě nejistoty v užití členu.

Appendix

Data cited herein have been extracted from the British National Corpus, distributed by Oxford University Computing Services on behalf of the BNC Consortium. All rights in the data cited are reserved.

PROPER NAMES DENOTING BRIDGES		
	Example Sentences with the Definite Article	Example Sentences with Null Article
ADG 526	Bridges across the River Thames were gradually being constructed, but the one nearest to the estuary had to be so constructed as to permit the tall ships entering the London Docks, to pass under, so <b>the Tower Bridge</b> was designed and opened in June of 1894.	
ADG 153	Round 'Guys' we would go to see what was doing, then along Tooley Street, over <b>the Tower Bridge</b> , say 'Goodnight' to the folk in the Tower, then along to Billingsgate to get the homely smell of fish.	
ADG 400		Taylor Walker's Thameside Barley Mow brewery was one of the landmarks of the river east of <b>Tower Bridge</b> .
ADG 18		Lloyds is no more outlandish or intrusive than <b>Tower Bridge</b> and much less so than the monstrous and melancholy Battersea Power Station, a sublime work of imperious architecture that Londoners once loved to hate but now admire.
ADG 25		The only large British World War Two surface warship to have survived to the present day, HMS Belfast, is located on the Thames, just west of <b>Tower Bridge</b> .
ADG 1449		The party was held at his flat which was a loft in a warehouse down by the river in Shad Thames on a wharf right next to <b>Tower Bridge</b> I'd never seen anywhere like it.
ADG 674		Sir Terence Conran, former chairman of retail conglomerate Storehouse Group and developer of the Bibendum restaurant, is spearheading the development of a restaurant and retail complex at Butler's Wharf near <b>Tower Bridge</b> in London.
ADG 481		Other sites are the cruiser Belfast on the Thames near <b>Tower Bridge</b> , and the Cabinet War Rooms in Whitehall.
ADG 440		And I will guarantee that, before you even cross <b>Tower Bridge</b> , you will be glad you did.
DNA 1584		Immediately to the east of the Tower of London and <b>Tower Bridge</b> are these docks, which were constructed during 1825-8 and are the farthest upstream of the Thames docks.
DDV 1335		stretch of the River Thames in London between <b>Tower Bridge</b> and Limehouse Reach to the east.
DDV 2215		Describes amateur rowing-parties on the Thames and the passengers on the Gravesend boat from St Katharine's Wharf (below <b>Tower Bridge</b> ) 'on a Saturday morning in summer when... the steamers are usually crowded to excess'.
DDV 2627		Its wharf near <b>Tower Bridge</b> , London, was a terminus for steam-boats to or from towns situated in the Thames estuary.
DDV 1458		This has not been the case with the LDDC, where a very extensive regenerative programme has characterized the corporation's activities in an area of about 5,000 acres downstream of <b>Tower Bridge</b>
BPC 1311		Historic Maritime Greenwich is just four miles downstream from <b>Tower Bridge</b> or a short drive from the M25 (exit 2).
CFY 2404		He could see the wide windows giving a view over the river as far as <b>Tower Bridge</b> , the huge bed, Amy's curved body striped with bands of sunlight from the slatted wooden blinds.
CM4 1176		Alternatively, make for <b>Tower Bridge</b> , but time is again of the essence as huge numbers of loving relatives and friends will try to do the same and space is limited.
CM4 1563		Detractors of what has been achieved so far in Docklands, 10 years after the LDDC's inception, fail to remember that there is one other artery into the area that will have a positive effect on commercial

	property: the underground road tunnel known as the Limehouse Link, which is expected to open in about eight months' time, eliminating tedious congestion at <b>Tower Bridge</b> and Wapping.
1870	Those in search of positive news this summer were cheered when a Danish pension fund paid £20m to receivers Ernst & Young for the Butlers Wharf Building, part of Sir Terence Conran's scheme at the southern end of <b>Tower Bridge</b> .
3509	A DAREDEVIL parachutist appeared in court yesterday charged over a leap INSIDE St Paul's Cathedral and another off <b>Tower Bridge</b> .
3256	He will appear before <b>Tower Bridge</b> magistrates on September 2.
1300	'It'll be a ride, an' we can come back over <b>Tower Bridge</b> ,' Chopper suggested.
1424	The three lapsed into silence until the lorry was rumbling over <b>Tower Bridge</b> , then Freddie slipped his hand into his coat pocket and took out a handful of silver.
1055	There is Jean Shrimpton standing waif-like in a wrinkled raincoat on <b>Tower Bridge</b> ; or tugging at her oversized jumper, one arm gently loped over her head in the hallway of 91 Heigham Road.
554	People outside London have a strong sense of London being there being somewhere else, <b>Tower Bridge</b> and beefeaters and the Stock Exchange, and BBC voices bring it all into their living rooms.
375	This is 10 months after he started his marathon walk from <b>Tower Bridge</b> on August 5 last year.
545	St Katherine Yacht Haven, located under the shadow of <b>Tower Bridge</b> in London, is the best known marina in central London, but it is not the only convenient haven for visitors who want to sail right to the heart of the city.
617	The Marina at South Dock is two-and-a-half miles down-stream from <b>Tower Bridge</b> on the south side of the River Thames and has a total of 350 berths.
1806	The boat was making for <b>Tower Bridge</b> , round the distant bend to Rain's right; the tide was running out towards Limehouse Reach, beyond the long sweep of river to her left.
404	At <b>Tower Bridge</b> if four foot diameter discs bearing black and white signal stripes are displayed fourteen foot to landward of the signals, this is an indication that the bridge cannot be raised from mechanical or other cause.
1000	He knows that neither of them will utter a word till they're hanging by their balls from <b>Tower Bridge</b> .
1963	The tour starts from <b>Tower Bridge</b> , and follows the river.'
187	Its potentially attractive location, diagonally across the Thames from <b>Tower Bridge</b> (symbolic bastion of 'Victorian values') and within sight of Canary Warf (the monumental flagship of Thatcherite free-enterprise), rather alarmingly underscores the financially precarious position of the museum.
6793	Palaces, what's another big palace, one of the oldest buildings in London just off <b>Tower Bridge</b> , it's called the [...]
736	<b>Tower Bridge</b> , right absolutely, yeah gives it away doesn't it?
231	Now a daft question in a way but how do we know it's <b>Tower Bridge</b> ?
340	Because knowing London and knowing <b>Tower Bridge</b> those buildings over the far side aren't there any more
733	We then talked about the first of those two towers of <b>Tower Bridge</b> if you remember which was [pause] about the skills that we need for er delivery.
161	I crossed the Thames at <b>Tower Bridge</b> and walked further south than I had ever been before, and when I arrived at the rival market I couldn't believe my eyes.
199	JS also entered and won a speed boat race to <b>Tower Bridge</b> to collect a bottle of port.
153	He starts at a medieval Gothic window, a remnant of the first university in central Europe (founded 1348); he pauses at the rebuilt Bethlehem Chapel, the site of where the Mass was first allowed in Czech, and Jan Hus preached before being burnt for heresy in 1413; he pays respects to the relics of the Jewish quarter with its ancient and crowded graveyard; to cross the river he uses the <b>Charles Bridge</b> , lined with Baroque statues (many between 1700 and 1720), and climbs the hill to the Castle where art and architecture of all

	periods again further embellish the golden city of central Europe.	
	The Vltava here is wide and the <b>Charles Bridge</b> by night was stunningly beautiful.	
	The <b>Charles Bridge</b> was Prague's only bridge until 1841.	
	There is a story that the <b>Charles Bridge</b> was to be stronger than any other bridge so the mortar had to be mixed with wine and eggs.	
	Twelve of their heads were impaled on the <b>Charles Bridge</b> pour encourager les autres and remained there for more than a decade.	
	From the <b>Charles Bridge</b> I gradually worked my way back to Wenceslas Square.	
	Even if not as ancient or beautiful as the <b>Charles Bridge</b> , it is a lovely artefact from which one commands splendid views of the Parliament Building and of the skylines of Buda and Pest.	
	The others were situated on the <b>Charles Bridge</b> , at what is now the Italian Embassy and at the Wallenstein Palace.	
	Because of the wealth of monuments in the Old Town (Staré Město), this walk is divided between the area around the <b>Charles Bridge</b> (Karlův Most) and that close to the Jewish Town (Josefov).	
	You will note that the triumphal arch meets the traveller straight off the <b>Charles Bridge</b> .	
	Later Old Town Square became important as it was convenient for the customs house at Ungelt near the Judith Bridge — the forerunner of the <b>Charles Bridge</b> — and Vyšehrad.	
	From its commencement in 1357, he was in charge of the building of the <b>Charles Bridge</b> , which spans the Vltava and leads to Castle Hill (530); also of the entrance tower on the bridge (1376–8).	
	For, 'While there's a lot we haven't touched on yet — no visit to Prague is complete until you've walked over the <b>Charles Bridge</b> ,' Ven told her.	
	But the <b>Charles Bridge</b> , with its brick-laid walkway and towering Gothic gateways, was the oldest.	
	When they left the restaurant they stood for some moments surveying the view of Prague, its many spires, red-roofed buildings, with a green dome here, the Vltava river with some of its bridges there, the <b>Charles Bridge</b> in particular. Then, 'Shall we walk the rest of the way down?'	
		After having been broken by torture, the poor Nepomuk was bound and thrown into the Vltava from <b>Charles Bridge</b> .
		Nepomuk was martyred by being thrown off <b>Charles Bridge</b> under the orders of Wenceslas IV.
		Its base dates from the 18C and came originally from <b>Charles Bridge</b> .
		For the period, a remarkable sense of town planning is shown here with the main square, the Malostranské náměstí or Lesser Town Square in the centre and, running from it to the castle, the wide Nerudova Street, and Mostecká, leading to <b>Charles Bridge</b> and Letenská.
		Ahead is the New Castle Staircase of 1674: it was planned to decorate this with statues to continue the via sacra from <b>Charles Bridge</b> .
		Look out from the embankment along the River Vltava to <b>Charles Bridge</b> and across to the far bank of the Staré Město with its neo-Renaissance water tower, now the Smetana Museum.
		This was formerly the ceramic market and there are still a few potters' stalls at the far end near <b>Charles Bridge</b> .
		Just before the neo-Gothic staircase to <b>Charles Bridge</b> , on your left is a palace (1/498) designed by Bartolomeo Scotti in 1732 and originally built in 1604 by the pharmacist Jan Jiří Dyrnyk of Rottenberg, the mayor of Malá Strana.



	This enchanting street of small houses brings you out at <b>Charles Bridge</b> by the Hotel of the Three Ostriches (1/76), one of the most famous hotels in Prague.
	Now look up at the towers guarding the entrance to <b>Charles Bridge</b> .
	The other tower is 15C and apes that at the other end of <b>Charles Bridge</b> .
	The one naturally dovetails into the other, but the walk starts at the Malá Strana end of <b>Charles Bridge</b> , the beginning of the Staré Město.
	<b>Charles Bridge</b> from the Malá Strana
	<b>Charles Bridge</b> — the Old Town Gate — the Church of St Francis — the Church of St Salvator — the Church of St Clement — the Clementinum — the Clam-Gallas Palace — the Palace of George Podebrady — the Church of St Giles — Malé náměstí— Staroměstské náměstí (Old Town Square) — the Týn Church — the Church of St Nicholas
	<b>Charles Bridge</b> is one of the most important and romantic sights in Prague.
	Apart from two fords across the Vltava River, <b>Charles Bridge</b> was, until the 19C, the only link between the castle (Hradčany) and the Lesser Town (Malá Strana) on one side, and the commercial area of the ghetto (Josefov) and the Old and New Towns (Staré and Nové Město) on the other.
	The Praha Bridge, later called <b>Charles Bridge</b> , was begun in 1357 or, to be more exact, on 9 July 1357 at 05.31 a.m.
	It was probably his wish to turn <b>Charles Bridge</b> into something similar to the Ponte St Angelo in Rome which started its transformation.
	Walking from the Malá Strana, the statues on <b>Charles Bridge</b> are as follows:
	At the end of <b>Charles Bridge</b> you come to the beautiful gateway into the Old Town built between 1370 and 1410 by the workshops of Peter Parler.
	Return to the gateway by <b>Charles Bridge</b> .
	Their heads were impaled on <b>Charles Bridge</b> as a warning to others and their families were sent into exile and their lands given to Ferdinand's Habsburg supporters, mainly Germans.
	This was built in 1885 in the Czech Renaissance style after a plan by A. Wiehl, and is decorated with marvellous sgraffiato depicting the battle with the Swedes on <b>Charles Bridge</b> in 1648.
	We'll visit the Jewish quarter, count statues of Saints on the famous <b>Charles Bridge</b> and walk up to the Presidential Palace area, stopping to see the wax figurine of the infant Jesus and to rest in the lovely gardens.
1275	Things were made tougher by the completion of the M4 paralleling Brunel's main line to the Bristol area and across the <b>Severn Bridge</b> to Newport and Cardiff.
1276	A man is recovering in Frenchay Hospital, Bristol, after falling from the <b>Severn Bridge</b> .
1277	But Mr Browning had told police his route took him via the M4, over the <b>Severn Bridge</b> , and not by the more direct route of the M50.
1278	However, Mr Palmer said that a constant video of cars passing over the <b>Severn Bridge</b> at the time, showed no Renault 25.
1279	He says he travelled north by going across the <b>Severn Bridge</b> on to the M4.
1280	As the coaches slip quietly through the tolls on the <b>Severn Bridge</b> , the Royal Military Academy itself is beginning to come to life.
1281	Ahead, I could see the twin towers of the <b>Severn Bridge</b> , beneath which the two rivers meet before completing their journey to the sea.
1282	The cost of essential repair work on the <b>Severn Bridge</b> has increased to around £70 million after cracks and faults were uncovered in the 23-year-old construction.
1283	Cosmeston, which is 5 miles south of Cardiff on the B4267 road, is less than an hour's drive by car from the <b>Severn Bridge</b> and only 20 minutes directly past Cosmeston on the Cardiff-Barry route: visitors should alight at the Fort Road stop.

123 123	When the inquiry went to Cardiff it did more than cross the Severn Bridge.	
123 123	She had been the only passenger to alight from the two carriage train which she could still hear dimly in the distance, chuffing its way over the Severn Bridge on its way to Lydney.	
123 123	'It's difficult to keep up with things in Wales, you leave three-quarters of the world behind when you cross the Severn Bridge.	
123 123	There was a 40mph limit on the Severn Bridge, linking England and Wales, and on the Avon Bridge, near Bristol.	
123 123	Five firms facing charges over the death of a Gloucestershire workman on the Severn Bridge are expected to be dealt with by a Crown Court.	
123 123	Heavy lorries trying to avoid higher tolls on the Severn Bridge are causing severe traffic problems on minor roads.	
123 123	Toll charges for lorries using the Severn Bridge went up by more than 100% 3 weeks ago and road experts believe traffic in Gloucestershire may have gone up by as much as a third as drivers look for a detour.	
123 123	On the M4 at Swindon, lorry drivers heading for Wales decide whether to use the Severn Bridge at a cost of £8.40 return, or divert through Gloucestershire.	
123 123	People living in a picturesque village say it's become a rat run for lorries trying to avoid crossing the Severn Bridge.	
123 123	Motorists using the Severn Bridge could soon face fewer delays, following the introduction of a new electronic tag for paying the tolls.	
123 123	Five firms involved in maintenance work on the Severn Bridge have been accused of ignoring dangerous faults on a gantry which collapsed, killing two workmen.	
123 123	The accident which cost the two men their lives happened on the Severn Bridge in September 1990.	
123 123	A judge sent the jury home early and left his courtroom to examine the spot on the Severn Bridge where two men died when a gantry collapsed and fell one hundred feet in the River Severn.	
123 123	3 men were working on the gantry when it fell from beneath the Severn Bridge in September 1990.	
123 123	One of the four companies charged after two men fell to their death from the Severn Bridge has been cleared by a judge at Bristol Crown Court.	
123 123	Three companies had denied breaking safety rules after two workmen were killed after a gantry fixed to the Severn Bridge collapsed.	
123 123	The huge structure used to hang underneath the Severn Bridge.	
123 123	I thought the two rivers both rising on Plynimmon and then flowing their separate ways like brother and sister then meeting down under the Severn Bridge — I thought that provided a very nice theme for this beautiful border country	
123 123	The narrow High Street is easily blocked as traffic builds up behind the heavy goods vehicles trying to get through on a route avoiding the increased toll on the Severn Bridge.	
123 123	The Mersey Tunnel and the Severn Bridge are classic examples of cynical fiscal racketeering, obstacles on trunk roads for which extra cash will be extracted forever.	
123 123	'So off I went, and when I got to the Severn Bridge, I thought to myself, 'I can go straight on and take him to Potter's and get about four hundred quid carcass value, or turn right for the University and probably have nothing ...	
123 123	The extremely utilitarian front end of the Sprinters is	

	displayed against the massive ironwork of the <b>Forth Bridge</b> by No 150284 as it heads south working the 13.40 Dundee to Edinburgh train on 29 August 1988.	
	'It's like painting the <b>Forth Bridge</b> .'	
	Twelve German HE 113s were bombing the <b>Forth Bridge</b> .	
	This obviously reflects in the amount of track maintenance that is needed; it is like the painting of the <b>Forth Bridge</b> — we never stop!	
	At the airport we bought a sheet of tourist slides (the Changing of the Guard at Buckingham Palace, the <b>Forth Bridge</b> , the pearly kings and queens of London, the Apollo moon landing, etc.) to show the Indonesians something of our bizarre world.	
	I am concerned about the absence of provisions for cycle tourists to get out of the city in the most desired directions, viz westwards along the A8 (trunk road), and north-west along the A90 (also trunk road) to the <b>Forth Bridge</b> .	
	In order to alleviate the fears and objections associated with the movement of large tankers in narrow waters a radar navigational system covering the deep water channel from the Fairway Buoy of Inchkeith Island to the <b>Forth Bridge</b> came into operation on the 1st September.	
	It's like the <b>Forth Bridge</b> .	
	My husband was steward cook on board a motor mine sweeper approaching the <b>Forth Bridge</b> after spending the morning practising a mine sweeping run.	
	Having declined, in their infinite wisdom, to acknowledge the centenary of the <b>Forth Bridge</b> in 1990 by way of a commemorative stamp, the Post Office mandarins have now seen fit to ignore the centenary of the death of Robert Louis Stevenson.	
	In 1990, the Royal Mail refused to celebrate the centenary of the <b>Forth Bridge</b> , one of the engineering feats of the 19th century.	
	A trip around the bay under the <b>Golden Gate Bridge</b> , a visit to Alcatraz, riding the cable cars and dining out on Pier 49 are just some of the attractions of this jewel in California's crown.	
	Sipping an evening martini at the Top of the Mark (the glass-encircled roof garden of the Mark Hopkins Hotel high on Nob Hill) one could look down at the lights of that most cosmopolitan city — over the warehouses and docks of the Embarcadero, over to Grant Avenue and Chinatown, down the cable-car track to Fisherman's Wharf and beyond to the lights of the <b>Golden Gate Bridge</b> which crossed the bay to Sausalito.	
	Final photo-stop is in front of the <b>Golden Gate Bridge</b> , and driver Palmer's experienced eye assesses the band.	
	The <b>Golden Gate Bridge</b> , photographed by Alan Ross. Our winners will be given a FREE Tropical USA Rent-A-Car so you can drive cross the <b>Golden Gate Bridge</b> on your explorations.	
	Straddling the azure magnificence of San Francisco Bay, the <b>Golden Gate Bridge</b> stands as an icon to the sun-loving, glossy sophistication of West Coast civilisation.	
	Today drive to San Francisco, a city famous for its cable cars, the <b>Golden Gate Bridge</b> and notorious Alcatraz.	
	Next stop was San Francisco — hidden by smog — and I never did find the <b>Golden Gate Bridge</b> !	
	San Francisco: On January 31, over 60 protestors successfully blockaded the <b>Golden Gate Bridge</b> stopping traffic for 48 minutes as Part of a	

		movement to escalate the war on AIDS.	
311	JLB 653	During the trip the tiny biplane swoops under storms and over mountains, across swamps, deserts, forests and the large expanse of the Great Plains, with the Author painting a vivid panorama of landscapes beneath him, from the <b>Golden Gate Bridge</b> to the Presidential Heads on Mount Rushmore.	
312	A7C 633		It was late; the clock in Magdalen Tower had struck three in the morning before Lewis let Tolkien out by the little postern on <b>Magdalen Bridge</b> .
313	AMC 438		I stood on <b>Magdalen Bridge</b> in the dying day, and the sky, mother-of-pearl streaked with violet and awash with rose and yellow light, gave me a tightness at the throat; it seemed an intimation of all the beauty and sorrow of the world.
314	BMR 115		I was always surprised that you could cross <b>Magdalen Bridge</b> without having to show your papers, that you could just walk across.
315	BMR 124		It would be like the denizens of <b>Magdalen Bridge</b> claiming they drank VP sherry rather than Tio Pepe because they preferred the taste.
316	BMR 1572		And lastly, when we reached <b>Magdalen Bridge</b> , Dennis insisted on coming alongside so that he could visit an off-licence at the Plain and buy a bottle of champagne, the sale being recorded in his credit card records.
317	BMR 1650		At <b>Magdalen Bridge</b> , Dennis went ashore for more champagne, which passed from hand to hand as we negotiated the lower reaches of the river.
318	BMR 2237		Even with rows of parked vehicles on either side, North Oxford streets are still wide enough for cars to pass abreast, but east of <b>Magdalen Bridge</b> driving becomes a continual game of 'chicken'.
319	G2A 813		From the High Street, proceed over <b>Magdalen Bridge</b> into the Cowley Road.
320	G2R 49		The balustrade on the South Side of <b>Magdalen Bridge</b> has been restored.
340	KRN 9		It was still a walled city, the walls were all virtually intact, the castle was a bit ruinous, but it was there, and it had its four main gates, erm East Gate on the important London Road going out past Magdalen and over <b>Magdalen Bridge</b> , erm the North Gate here, the Westgate by the Castle, and then still existing then but not in your map if you can find it, the South Gate across the road, just at the bottom of Christchurch, can you find Christchurch on your map? erm Now, perhaps you can that there's a difference in Christchurch on your map with this one.
341	AS9 730		So far, excavations near <b>Southwark Bridge</b> have unearthed part of its outer and inner walls, and any further investigations could reveal its exact design.
342	CRE 903		They made another turn, and another, bringing them in a short time to <b>Southwark Bridge</b> .
343	HOD 5		Yet Shirley Millings, walking across <b>Southwark Bridge</b> shortly before six o'clock on a June morning, rather liked the river at low tide.
344	HOD 33		At most periods of the twenty-four hours to run into the middle of <b>Southwark Bridge</b> would be to invite suicide in the stream of traffic pouring across it, but at that time of morning traffic was relatively light, and there were some gaps between the cars and lorries.
345	HOD 128		The River Police Headquarters Building was not far from <b>Southwark Bridge</b> , and Redpath felt he'd better call there to put his problem, before getting involved in something that might turn out not to belong to his division at all.
346	HOD 136		"That body on the hard, just below <b>Southwark Bridge</b> ?"
347	HOD 145		"The body was seen by a woman crossing <b>Southwark Bridge</b> on her way to work — she's a cleaner at a block of offices in Upper Thames Street.
348	HOD 1700		On that morning Mrs. Millings was late because she'd seen a body in the Thames while crossing <b>Southwark Bridge</b> .
349	HOD 2562		She had left London on June 6, a date that had cropped up twice before, though with no apparent connection with anything else — it was the day after Andrew Stavanger's last known appearance at the office, and the day on which the body of the still unidentified man had been found by <b>Southwark Bridge</b> .
350	HOD 2571		The man had been found near <b>Southwark Bridge</b> at the turn of the tide: he had grounded at low tide, and it had been assumed that he

		had been carried down river with the ebb.
		Most case histories begin, once the patient is comfortable in his chair, 'Well doctor, it all started the morning I was cycling over <b>Battersea Bridge</b> on my way to work ...'
		Although an accident caused one isolated abandonment before the scheduled date of commencement (damage to <b>Battersea Bridge</b> ), the first official stage of abandonment occurred on the night of Saturday 30 September 1950 and affected the Wandsworth and Battersea areas.
		Stunned by a Thameside painting by Whistler, it was only later that Strayhorn discovered it was actually a view of <b>Battersea Bridge</b> that he'd admired!
		Dominique whisks across <b>Battersea Bridge</b> .
		Some weeks ago, I went to a most exciting block of modern flats called Waterside Point, near <b>Battersea Bridge</b> , that only opened last year.
		I walked half the slope of <b>Battersea Bridge</b> .
		Between Lord Jim, moored almost in the shadow of <b>Battersea Bridge</b> , and the old wooden Thames barges, two hundred yards upriver and close to the rubbish disposal wharfs and the brewery, there was a great gulf fixed.
		Beyond <b>Battersea Bridge</b> the light, between gray and silver, cast shadows which began to follow the lighters, slowly moving round at moorings.
		Most case histories begin, once the patient is comfortable in his chair, 'Well doctor, it all started the morning I was cycling over <b>Battersea Bridge</b> on my way to work ...'
		140 mile route over Lincolnshire Wolds from the <b>Humber Bridge</b> to Oakham, Leicester.
		That magnificent engineering achievement the <b>Humber Bridge</b> is further opening up the area, improving communications and eventually leading to an East Coast motorway, linking up with newly completed roads on the north bank.
		The lighthouse and cottages are still lived in and command extensive views of Hull waterfront and the <b>Humber Bridge</b> .
		The village of Skidby is situated to the west of the A164 (the road linking the <b>Humber Bridge</b> to Beverley) about five miles south of Beverley.
		From the <b>Humber Bridge</b> at Barton on Humber, the Viking Way goes east to cross the Wolds and follows the Bain valley to Horncastle.
		Take the walk along the <b>Humber Bridge</b>
		Dr Peter Burgess pedals off from <b>Humber Bridge</b> in one of his rickshaws to beat the traffic caused by the rail strike
		The next demonstration was on 3 July 1968 at the opening of a new carriageway of the <b>Craigavon Bridge</b> .
		The original route would have taken the march up the steep slopes of Simpson's Brae and Distillery Brae to Spencer Road and then to the upper tier of <b>Craigavon Bridge</b> .
		The republicans, for their part, provided muscle, discipline and willingness to undertake risky tasks — it was the republicans who smuggled placards and banners out of the Bogside and across <b>Craigavon Bridge</b> to the Waterside, under the eyes of the RUC, on 5 October 1968.
		On reaching Carlisle Square, at the city end of <b>Craigavon Bridge</b> , they were jeered by a crowd of loyalists, but stewards lining the square prevented any clash.
		The police imposed a change of route which involved marching to <b>Craigavon Bridge</b> via Duke Street, instead of Distillery Brae and Spencer Road, and to the Diamond via John Street and Foyle Street instead of Carlisle Road.
		He said the taxi was stopped on the underdeck of <b>Craigavon Bridge</b> and four men, including the three accused, were arrested.
		"Now in 1849 both companies supplied virtually the same water ... the Lambeth Company got theirs from the Thames close to the <b>Hungerford Bridge</b> ; the

		Southwark and Vauxhall Company got theirs at Battersea-fields.	
174	GWO 1504	A bleak thought that occurred to him one night, crossing <b>the Hungerford Bridge</b> on the way back from a check of Cardboard City.	
175	GWO 1550	Now, returning across <b>the Hungerford Bridge</b> , those same thoughts came to haunt him a little as the overhead lights stained everything to the colour of dull old parchment.	
176	CB4 1200		To leave the area, head for Charing Cross over <b>Hungerford Bridge</b> which is a one-way on the day.
177	EFW 1132		"Between the epidemic of 1849 and that of 1853 the Lambeth Company removed their works from <b>Hungerford Bridge</b> to Thames Ditton, beyond the influence of the tide and out of reach of London's sewage.
178	HRP 167		The strong vivid colours of the 'Cleethorpe Rollercoaster' contrast with the sombre hues of ' <b>Hungerford Bridge</b> ', and there, pressed into the rail, stands another self-portrait, blending in with the darkness.
179	BOY 3514	associated with <b>the Rialto Bridge</b> in Venice; see Shakespeare, The Merchant of Venice .	
180	EBT 2217	Chief among these are Guardi's, 'San Giorgio Maggiore and the tip of the Giudecca' (est. \$1-1.4 million) which Ortiz-Patiño acquired from Agnew's in 1983, and 'View of the Grand Canal, with Palladio's project for <b>the Rialto Bridge</b> ' (\$600-800,000) only two of a total of eight works by the artist included in the sale.	
181	EBV 2815	One depicts the 'The Grand Canal, Venice, looking east from the Campo di S.Vio' (68.7x92 cm), and the other 'The Grand Canal, Venice, looking north from <b>the Rialto Bridge</b> ' (68.8x94 cm).	
182	ECF 4193	All are within an easy 10-15 minute walk of St Mark's, except the Amadeus which is conveniently situated by the railway station and just 15 minute walk from <b>the Rialto Bridge</b> .	
183	ECF 4293	Few hotels enjoy so enviable a position near <b>the Rialto Bridge</b> as this.	
184	H94 1794	'I'm going in the direction of <b>the Rialto Bridge</b> .	
185	KB8 2825	And <b>the Skillery Bridge</b> isn't washed away is it?	
186	KB8 4549	But you could actually put a bag all the way and tie it into [pause] tie it into er [pause] the [pause] it's <b>the Skillery Bridge</b> that one.	
187	KB8 4550	Yes, <b>the Skillery Bridge</b>	
188	KB8 2832		the rumour that <b>Skillery Bridge</b> had been washed away?
189	K B8 2836		Stephen [gap:name] came in our class and he said that [pause] er [pause] <b>Skillery Bridge</b> had
190	AOK 848	Later, when I was a city detective in the early 1960s, we again used clothing to mark off our separation and dirty, ragged tramps shuffling off to shelter in rubble-filled dens under <b>the Tyne Bridge</b> would become a referent to our despised neighbours: 'look [we would point] there's a Gateshead detective hurrying off on the scent ...	
191	ABS 812	There was one man near Tynemouth who was known as 'Dead Bodies', so named because he earned seven and sixpence for collecting (by hook) the corpses of suicides who'd jumped from <b>the Tyne Bridge</b> , ten miles up-river.	
192	CNN 220	Tyne & Wear Development Corp in the UK is using a specially adapted version of the Superscape virtual reality software from Aldermaston, Berkshire-based Dimension International Ltd to enable planners and the public to 'walk through' its £180m redevelopment scheme for the City of Newcastle Upon Tyne's East Quayside: Newcastle-based Real Time Design Ltd, which is implementing the system, has already created the base landscape and a few of the proposed buildings in the virtual world, and will continue to add new ones based on architects drawings and computer aided design-generated images; using the system, it	

		will be possible to simulate, in real time, the experience of driving on the roads between the new buildings, ensuring that <b>the Tyne Bridge</b> is visible at some locations.	
193	K4S 62	'They don't present a welcoming entrance to the city as you come across <b>the Tyne Bridge</b> .	
194	K4W 6709	The road, linking Gateshead to <b>the Tyne Bridge</b> , needs repairs totalling £700,000.	
195	ACP 1577	The shooting of Yusef Hawkins last year while looking for a car in another mainly white area of the city led X-Clan to organise 'The Taking Of <b>The Brooklyn Bridge</b> ', when 10,000 black youths occupied one of the bridges connecting Manhattan Island to the rest of New York in a living roadblock.	
196	CHA 2044	Us under <b>the Brooklyn Bridge</b> , classic shot with the New York skyline in the background.	
197	JY7 5796	She wasn't broke — she'd found a job selling cosmetics at Macy's, just across <b>the Brooklyn Bridge</b> in Manhattan.	
198	ABE 776		At Manhattan's Fulton fish market in the shadow of <b>Brooklyn Bridge</b> , fishmongers pay about \$1.40 to have 100lb of fish carried across South Street — the same price they would pay to have it carried all the way from the Gulf of Mexico.
199	AMC 1536	As I crossed <b>the North Bridge</b> each day on my way to the dreariness of St Andrew's House, I used to look across the cold Firth of Forth, and Housman's lines hammered in my brain:	
200	ECS 1585	Linking the Old Town and the New, <b>the North Bridge</b> was built in 1772 and reconstructed in 1876.	
201	ECS 1807	<b>The North Bridge</b> , which spans the Waverley Station, was built in 1769 to link the Old Town with the New.	
202	HMD 916	She worked at [gap:name] on <b>the North Bridge</b> in Leicester .	
203	B2S 742	Its main functions were that of guarding the Works and Gas Works, and all bridges and installations from <b>the Blue Bridge</b> to the Castlethorpe Troughs on the main line.	
204	B2S 1469	The Company reacted quickly and a new well was sunk to the west of the line, midway between <b>the Blue Bridge</b> and the Station but this proved inadequate.	
205	B2S 1470	A new source of supply was obtained south of <b>the Blue Bridge</b> and to the east of the main line in the shape of a spring in 1855.	
206	ADM 2142	<b>The Ha'penny Bridge</b> had been illuminated, and shone green in the darkness, rocking whenever a group of people crossed over.	
207	ADM 2169	At Crown Alley, beneath the archway facing <b>the Ha'penny Bridge</b> , a tinker lady was begging as usual, her baby peeping from a plaid shawl.	
208	EVG 2530	Just past <b>the Ha'penny Bridge</b> , the driver turned to the left into Lower Fownes's Street and stopped before the first building on the right hand side.	
209	AE8 845	At the Castle end is a romanesque tower, the only remnant of <b>the Judith Bridge</b> which was swept away in 1342.	
210	APT 1279	An earlier bridge on this site, <b>the Judith Bridge</b> , had been built in 1170 by Vladislav II but was destroyed by flood in 1342.	
211	APT 1493	Later Old Town Square became important as it was convenient for the customs house at Ungelt near <b>the Judith Bridge</b> — the forerunner of the Charles Bridge — and Vyšehrad.	
212	KS2 6835	The closest to home that the firm came was <b>the Pilmore Bridge</b> .	
213	KS2 6836	In an 1879 book by managing director Edward Hutchinson called Girder Making and the Practice of Bridge Building in Wrought Iron, <b>the Pilmore Bridge</b> is described as 'a small roadway bridge across the River Tees near Darlington'.	

214	K52 6841	<b>The Pilmore Bridge</b> didn't budge.	
215	HA3 862	They lunched at a small eating-house near <b>the Brass Bridge</b> , with the Luggage nestling under the table.	
216	HA3 1364		He runs the Groaning Platter tavern down by <b>Brass Bridge</b> .
217	ECS 464	Just across <b>the Dean Bridge</b> beside the imposing facade of Stewarts Melville college can be found the gracious Victorian setting of the Queensway Hotel.	
218	ECS 1476	Nowhere is this more impressive than on <b>the Dean Bridge</b> at sunset, when one looks over the deep valley of the Water of Leith and sees the glistening windows of Moray Place and Ainslie Place.	
219	B1N 96	Somewhat incongruously, an accordion started playing 'The Northern Lights of Old Aberdeen' as we passed under <b>the Erskine Bridge</b> , thin and elegant as the still herons by the side of the now slowly widening river.	
220	KSD 1274	Mr Doherty, also a patient at Gartnavel Royal, died after a fall from <b>the Erskine Bridge</b> .	
221	HR7 1295	It will arrange a meeting somewhere along the Komsomol Boulevard, probably near <b>the October Bridge</b> .	
222	HR7 1388		Komsomol Boulevard near <b>October Bridge</b> .
223	BM9 117	The crime for which Jean Campbell was charged was one of wilful murder of her own three-year old child by throwing it over <b>the Old Bridge</b> in Glasgow into the River Clyde where it drowned.	
224	BM9 124	While crossing <b>the Old Bridge</b> , she suddenly wondered if she still had her money in her breast purse.	
225	EF1 1225	The convoy, led by a police car and two police motorcycles, made its way through Long Island City, across <b>the Queensboro Bridge</b> into Manhattan then down First Avenue to the United Nations Plaza, the hotel where the Zimbalan delegation would stay for the duration of their three-day visit to New York.	
226	HR4 1591	The ride down Northern Boulevard from La Guardia airport to <b>the Queensboro bridge</b> may not be the best way to see New York for the first time although Maxim caught glimpses of its towers jolting towards them over the grey horizon.	
227	H09 1073		No large sea-going vessels could navigate above <b>Rochester Bridge</b> and consequently most cargoes had to be double handled.
228	H09 1172		As a young man I listened to many yarns spun by such men as Billican Geary, Treacle Mills, and little Sparrow Martin, who had an insatiable appetite for apple pudding and who years ago as a young man dived off <b>Rochester Bridge</b> for a bet.
229	A3G 476		Five policemen were taken to hospital after a lorry overturned while carrying canisters of the chemical phenylacetoneitrile near <b>Scotswood Bridge</b> , Newcastle upon Tyne.
230	K4W 11702	River rescue: Workman Anthony Robson, 33, from Cleveland, was rescued from the River Tyne by marine police after falling from scaffolding as he worked on <b>the Scotswood Bridge</b> in Newcastle yesterday.	
231	BOA 1839	Between the High Level Bridge (q.v.) and the New Tyne Bridge of 1928 is <b>the Swing Bridge</b> , which was built in 1876 to replace the only river crossing that was here before Stephenson's railway bridge.	
232	BOA 1841	The value of Newcastle's shipping industry in the nineteenth century made it necessary for large ships to pass up the river, and the low stone bridge of 1771 was demolished to make way for <b>the Swing Bridge</b> built by Armstrongs, and at that time the largest of its kind in the world.	
233	A9R 70	The roar might have been heard on the other side of <b>the Tamar Bridge</b> .	
234	BOG 238	The Black Prince supposedly granted the ferry rights in 1364 to his porter William Lenche who had lost an eye at Poitiers and later that century they passed to the borough, which held them until the opening of <b>the Tamar Bridge</b> .	



235	FTT 732	1776 The Meeting stent themselves with the Expenche of Building <b>the Timber Bridge</b> over the water of Duich performed by Hugh McKay £6; 0:0.	
236	FTT 766	representing the decay'd State of <b>the Timber Bridge</b> at the Lint Mill" ... agree to the erecting of a new one.	
237	FSC 460	Julia opened it and read it as she made her way towards <b>the Accademia Bridge</b> .	
238	ANU 568	But I could not stand the humiliation of crossing <b>the Allenby Bridge</b> — at my age, being stripped and searched by a Zionist, Jew, a Pole, a Russian or a Romanian who is living in my country, in my home, asking me questions and searching me.	
239	GXJ 630	Moving on under <b>the Almond Bridge</b> (which is the largest bridge in the town being 300 metres in length and 20 metres high) you enter Almond Park which covers 30 hectares (75 acres) and is south facing.	
240	CDC 876	By the time we reached <b>the Ava Bridge</b> it had stopped raining and having got across, we just lay on the ground and got a few hours' sleep.	
241	CBF 2289	There was a 40mph limit on the Severn Bridge, linking England and Wales, and on <b>the Avon Bridge</b> , near Bristol.	
242	AM9 487	Walking across <b>the Bonaparte Bridge</b> , I looked in vain for what was marked by a giant cross on the tourist map.	
243	B03 1915	The 40-foot slide, for example, is too high and favourites such as <b>the Burmah Bridge</b> and The Rocking Rockett, although virtually new, need adaptation.	
244	AEB 1738	Széchenyi sponsored a great variety of projects, from the regulation of the Danube to the building of <b>the Chain Bridge</b> , and a general reform of the Hungarian economy.	
245	HP6 493	We found a railway bridge that had been named <b>the Chelmsford Bridge</b> painted in drab brown colour.	
246	CJA 857	As you crossed <b>the Copper Bridge</b> , the sun brimmed over the rooftops, bright as butter in a cinnamon sky.	
247	HP4 813	Projects such as the Channel Tunnel and <b>the Dartford Bridge</b> are prominent examples.	
248	FTT 796	The repair of <b>the Duich Bridge</b> is still under consideration and it is reported that" the Bridge of Corary is likely to Fail for want of some material repair"and a sum is stented.	
249	AJY 2086	Down Wyle Cop towards <b>the English Bridge</b> are two excellent inns.	
250	AMD 315	After exploring the famous City of Innsbruck we cross <b>the Europa Bridge</b> on our way over the Brenner pass into Italy.	
251	HOA 1179	I wandered among turbanned headstones in the Muslim cemetery, mingled with the crowds on <b>the Galata Bridge</b> over the Golden Horn, and ate Turkish food in unpretentious eating-houses on the waterfront.	
252	CHJ 1200	The trail continues to another section of forest at Mullaghfad, leading out of the forest onto a road and ends nearby at <b>the Glenoo Bridge</b> over the Colebrooke River on the boundary between Co Fermanagh and Co Tyrone.	
253	HLO 177	On the same day a ceremony was held in Berlin at which the three Western generals at the Allied Kommandatura (the Soviet union having withdrawn from the four-power control commission in 1948) relinquished their responsibility for the city, while the four powers held a joint ceremony at <b>the Glienecke Bridge</b> between East and West Berlin.	
254	CEK 3275	The lodges and inns stretch from <b>the Gosling Bridge</b> in Carlisle, Cumbria, to the Caldicotte Arms at Milton Keynes, Buckinghamshire.	
255	QW2	She left the rancid air of the Burrows behind and	

	1111	crossed the <b>Hempelier Bridge</b> of the River Utmost, which served as a boundary between the Burrows and Inner Scaraby.	
256	ECK 912	It was already nightfall when Whitlock crossed the <b>Heuss Bridge</b> over the Rhine and turned the Golf Corbio into Rampenstrasse, his eyes screwed up behind his tinted glasses as he tried to distinguish the numbers, many of them faded and indistinct, on the rows of warehouses lining the river bank.	
257	K59 13881	Bridge to prosperity: Iain Robertson, chief executive of Highlands and Islands Enterprise at the <b>Kessock Bridge</b> , Inverness, a project funded by EC cash	
258	CJH 182	THERE HAVE also been changes at the south end of the <b>Kylesku Bridge</b> , where the little cluster of buildings where vehicles formerly embarked on the ferry boat is now bypassed by the new road.	
259	APT 1253	From the junction of Letenská Street and the <b>Mánes Bridge</b> along the U lužického semináře, keeping the river on your left, to Vojanovy Sady, formerly the gardens of a bishop's palace destroyed by the Hussites.	
260	HR1 1532	Bridges were also fortified at this time and the <b>Monnow Bridge</b> in the Welsh border region is a survivor (481).	
261	KN3 648	The bullet avoids in this, well very briefly, erm about for half a dozen of them, first of all erm, I'd like members to be aware of the increasing interest being taken by the Department of Transport in the Ipswich transportation strategy and the Ipswich traffic study before that, the predictions we have from our consultants for the year two thousand and six and particularly their interest in their own trunk road system around Ipswich and the capacity of the <b>Orwell Bridge</b> , so that Department of Transport in Bedford are suddenly come to life to see what's happening and have requested access to the information we have required from previous investment and consultancy work and the panel of members, the joint panel of members Ipswich, Suffolk recently gave approval to expose for being their findings of our work to the Department of Transport, which I think is a very good move and, and only be of some valuable to us ultimately.	
262	APT 98	On leaving the gallery, turn right through the passage and on to the <b>Powder Bridge</b> from where there is a wonderful view of the 15C fortifications built by the architect Benedikt Ried of Piesting and of the towering cathedral.	
263	A30 738	Then he took two detectives to the <b>Queenshill Bridge</b> over the river Severn, Shrewsbury Crown Court was told on the third day of the trial.	
264	HJ4 772	Traffic from the direction of County Londonderry should use the <b>Sandalford Bridge</b> before travelling to Ballysally Roundabout via the ring road at Coleraine.	
265	HHK 20	Among the places featured were the Great Wall, the Forbidden City, the Harbin Ice Festival, Anshan — the last place on Earth where large scale steam locomotive construction continues and finally to the train spotter's dream location, the <b>Sankong Bridge</b> .	
266	J9T 1120	The reason why we differentiate between the south east and south west is also important because the southern of the bridges, the <b>Skeldergate Bridge</b> in York is by far the most heavily congested on the inner ring road and in particularly in going in the west to east direction, so the south west sector scores worse in that respect because it feeds traffic on to the most congested bridge of the inner ring road.	
267	K4Y 357	The Rising Star and Half Moon began to shine as I wended my way back over the <b>Skerne Bridge</b> .	
268	K55 7393	Work there to stabilise the land near the <b>Skirlaw</b>	

		Bridge is aimed at creating a tree-lined area for recreation.	
269	K59 756	Giving the examples of <b>the Skye bridge</b> and the proposed second Forth road bridge as 'exciting new opportunities', he said that the partnership concept could be taken further in the future.	
270	K52 5811	I pass over <b>the Stone Bridge</b> virtually every day and the view is one of the utmost squalor.	
271	K39 112	But it was hit by £33m of provision against three jobs the Channel Tunnel, Euro-Disney and <b>the Storebaelt Bridge</b> in Denmark.	
272	CRP 411		Inevitably, the first location he mentioned was the Opera House, followed by <b>Sydney Bridge</b> , the river skyline, and, 'if possible', Darling Harbour.
273	HAO 1398	I gestured through the doors, through the glass of which traffic could be seen crossing <b>the Szabadsag Bridge</b> .	
274	APX 1504	One has only to call to mind the eternal life of the moving pictures of the destruction of <b>the Tacoma Bridge</b> and Pruitt Igoe to see how influential such a fate could be.	
275	BM6 987	The existing bridge at the location, although often called <b>the Tournament Bridge</b> , is not the original.	
276	CMG 49	He also rebuilt <b>the Town Bridge</b> in 1811.	
277	BOJ 12	The Mathematical Bridge, properly known as <b>the Wooden Bridge</b> , which connects the wonderful Cloister Court of Queens' College with The Round has, over the years, attracted a number of appealing myths.	

#### PROPER NAMES DENOTING WATERFALLS

Nr.	BNC Code	Example Sentences with the Definite Article	Example Sentences with Null Article
278	A6J 1307	Fenna dived low over southern Africa, where his shadow presence in the night would simply meet with old dreams and young magic, and he plunged into the dancing spume of Mosi oa Tunya, 'the smoke that thunders', now called <b>the Victoria Falls</b> .	
279	CAO 2298	For once it decided not to have cystitis and gushed out like <b>the Victoria Falls</b> funnelled through a hose pipe.	
280	GVY 190	When the station arrangements at Bulawayo in Southern Rhodesia were reorganized in 1960, a special African station was built near the African locations, ostensibly for the convenience of African travellers but, one suspects, rather for the comfort of the Whites, who secured more exclusive use of the main Bulawayo station with its important connections to Salisbury, <b>the Victoria Falls</b> , and through Bechuanaland to Kimberley and the Cape.	
281	GXK 2	My Zambian Airways flight flew low over <b>the Victoria Falls</b> , crossing the Zambesi gorge.	
282	HBJ 397	On which river are <b>the Victoria Falls</b> ?	
283	HBJ 409	Incidentally <b>the Victoria Falls</b> are on the Zambezi, the oval window is actually located in the ear (despite many other spurious suggestions) and the balaclava was first worn during a very cold war, and yes the Felcourt girls beat the Treasury Department and are now busy munching biscuits.	
284	HLC 2376	The Harare Commonwealth Declaration was adopted on Oct. 20 after the weekend retreat midway through the conference (a now traditional feature of the CHOGM), which the leaders spent at <b>the Victoria Falls</b> .	
285	J39 24	The pipeline would take water from a gorge between <b>the Victoria Falls</b> and Lake Kariba on the northern border with Zambia and follow the route of a railway line south to Bulawayo, the country's second city.	
286	CBC 14730		One excursion not to be missed, time and money permitting, is a short flight across the Zimbabwean border to <b>Victoria Falls</b> .
287	FPN 740		The talks were going very well and Smith said that he wanted to give us a holiday and take us to <b>Victoria Falls</b> in his plane.

288	FPN 742		So some of us went to <b>Victoria Falls</b> and I went to Durban where I had some relatives and attended the July Handicap, the only horse race in the world that runs through the streets.
289	H7K 122	But in time term ", these limestones are very much of the same age as those in Europe and, as I have said elsewhere, " <b>the Niagara Falls</b> are nothing more than the Niagara River falling over an escarpment of Wenlock Limestone".	
290	ASX 224		To cover the 395 miles between Boston and Buffalo (for <b>Niagara Falls</b> ), I was obliged to fly via Atlanta: a total distance of nearly 1,700 miles.
291	AM6 1028		(I am angry over an act of injustice or I wonder at the sight of <b>Niagara Falls</b> or I am pleased with my Christmas present.)
292	AS7 1751		On the way, you should also discover one of Scotland's most spectacular waterfalls, Eas Coul, 'the maiden's tresses', four times higher than <b>Niagara Falls</b> .
293	B11 372		When the water music reached its climax and mixed with the roar and slashing of the rain on windows, the whole performance sounded more like Handel going over <b>Niagara Falls</b> than chamber music from a Thames barge.
294	EET 2596		Beyond the gushing grandeur of <b>Niagara Falls</b> lies the scenic splendour of Canada, a vast country whose great cities — Montreal, Toronto, Quebec and Ottawa — mirror its fascinating Anglo-French past and also herald the future with an array of architecture spanning several centuries.
295	EET 2782		From the lively, modern city of Toronto to the undeniable French flavour of Montreal or Quebec through to the rugged grandeur of Banff or <b>Niagara Falls</b> , discover the soul of this friendly country.
296	G26 49		The 'Maid of the Mist' takes you closer to <b>Niagara Falls</b>
297	GSH 321		Some of you here, I'm sure, will have had the opportunity of visiting <b>Niagara Falls</b> .
298	HY8 924		I said that we could have the most perfect mutual support and understanding, but that, if it were reached upon present policies, we would be like two people locked in loving embrace in a rowboat which was about to go over <b>Niagara Falls</b> .
299	CHH 1394	The <b>Aysgarth Falls</b> are one of the loveliest sights in the Yorkshire Dales.	
300	CIK 1705	Seven miles away, <b>the Aysgarth Falls</b> make a spectacular sight.	
301	ASU 248		<b>Aysgarth Falls</b> are a great natural attraction, tending to be rather too over-populated at weekends and during the holidays for the comfort of those who prefer to appreciate the wonderful scene without disturbance.
302	KS2 6402		Hambleton Ramblers, mid Wensleydale ramble of 11 miles, taking in <b>Aysgarth Falls</b> and Redmire Force, meet Market Cross, Northallerton, 9am, or Castle Bolton car park 9.45am.
303	FTU 188	next destination is Schaffhausen, famous for picturesque buildings, its excellent connections which make it so convenient a place from which to start an exploration of the Bodensee (Lake Constance) or trips into Germany, the warmth of its people, and of course, <b>the Rhine Falls</b> , among Switzerland's most spectacular sights.	
304	FTU 192	There are not many more spectacular sights in Switzerland than <b>the Rhine Falls</b> of Schaffhausen.	
305	FTU 216	Coming from the lake, or down from the north, all the goods had to be unloaded because of the impassable barrier of <b>the Rhine Falls</b> , then taken to the waiting vessels on the other side.	
306	FTU 278	Quite apart from the time demanded by the town itself, a visit to <b>the Rhine Falls</b> and another to Stein-am-Rhein, you should reserve a day for a trip by steamer down the Rhine, and on to the Untersee and Konstanz and back.	
307	ECH 866	Awkward to reach if you want a close-up view, <b>the Kiltinnan Falls</b> (photos)	
308	ECH 869	The most-used line, from Laggan Locks and Kiltinnan, goes close by <b>the Kiltinnan Falls</b> , yet many pass by without ever seeing this superb sight.	
309	ECH 881		Below: Ben Tee from above <b>Kiltinnan Falls</b> .

300	CME 811	A short walk, but worthy of inclusion because of its view of <b>the Swallow Falls</b> in the Afon Llugwy.	
301	CME 722		Snowdonia Short walk with great views of <b>Swallow Falls</b>
302	BMF 1399		Dave Crooks, who makes a habit of jumping off such things as <b>Swallow Falls</b> and the Anvil at the Bitches in an open canoe, was hobbling around Crystal Palace on crutches.
303	CHK 1663	Continue over the iron bridge at the junction with the Pyrddin to reach <b>the Horseshoe Falls</b> and the Lower Ddwli and Upper Ddwli Falls.	
304	CHK 1665	<b>The Horseshoe Falls</b> are aptly named as they are shaped in a series of semi-circular ledges.	
305	BMF 299		In a second National Geographic sponsored expedition they succeeded but did, however, lose a leg in <b>Lava Falls</b> .
306	PBM 1338		We approach <b>Lava Falls</b> , the last and the biggest of the major rapids on the river, in a thunderstorm.
307	AMD 389	<b>The Trummelbach Falls</b> are nearby, spectacular waterfalls which plunge into the depths of the mountain.	
308	AMD 450	Visit <b>the Trummelbach Falls</b> , a spectacular sight of seven illuminated waterfalls plummeting into the mountain.	
309	PBM 1327		The discussion is brought short by the sight of <b>Deer Creek Falls</b> , a 150ft cascade pouring out of the cliffs.
310	HPP 1364	After 5 days in Rotorua we went south to Taupo, a disappointing touristy place except for a lovely walk to <b>the Huka Falls</b> beside the crystal-clear, swirling waters of the Waikato River, and a visit to Cherry Island (in the river) where you are warmly greeted by numerous tame animals and birds as you roam around.	
311	AS7 1835		Fionn receives them all, hurrying them seawards, over <b>Kirkaig Falls</b> to Inver Bay.
312	FP1 464	He trotted past the celebrated twisting and churning of <b>the Lodore Falls</b> without the slightest inclination to stop and wonder: there was no-one around to impress and the sudden skin of grey which had drawn tightly over the summer sky like a blind hurried him on.	
313	CHK 1666	Further on, <b>the Lower Ddwli Falls</b> are particularly impressive when the river is flowing fast.	
314	ANP 211	The Trust in North Wales has been undertaking an in-depth feasibility study into the possibility of harnessing the natural water power of <b>the Ogwen Falls</b> on the 18,000-acre Carneddau Estate in Snowdonia.	
315	GVL 2908	I remembered Professor Moriarty dragging Sherlock Holmes into <b>the Reichenbach Falls</b> .	
316	BMF 422	It is also an ideal introduction to the scenery of the region, from tufa mounds and hot pools to <b>the Virginia Falls</b> , possibly the second best known falls in Canada, around which is a 2km portage trail, partly on wooden planks.	
317	AMD 174	Officially, the bike route ends here; more experienced cyclists may care to carry on the ascent to <b>the Krimml waterfalls</b> .	
318	AMD 1173	Excursions: Zell am See is a marvellous base for many lovely coach tours of the Baroque city of Salzburg with its ancient fortress; the Grossglockner, a climb up one of the first major Alpine highways (opened in 1935) to see Austria's highest mountain, set amidst the everlasting snows of the Pasterze glacier; <b>the Krimml Waterfalls</b> ; Vienna: Kaprun: St. Wolfgang and Hallstatt in the Salzkammergut, and even Venice.	
319	AMD 1922	Half day excursions include a visit to <b>the Krimml Waterfalls</b> , Europe's highest; you can also visit the beautiful city of Salzburg.	
320	AMD 2133	Excursions: There are numerous coach excursions available from Kitzbuhel; Innsbruck and Vipiteno; Rattenberg, Mayrhofen and <b>the Krimml Waterfalls</b> ; Grossglockner; Salzburg via Berchtesgaden; Chiemsee Castle; Venice: Vienna and the jewel-like lakes of the Salzkammergut.	
321	AMD 2514	There are day trips to explore the Wilder Kaiser area;	

		trips to the <b>Krimml Waterfalls</b> and the Berchtesgaden salt mines.	
352	G2W 427	There are organised excursions to Salzburg, Berchtesgaden, the Grossglockner, the Liechtensteinklamm Gorge and the <b>Krimml Waterfalls</b> .	
353	B29 364	By strolling up the Waterfall Road one can see first the old Lime Kiln and then higher up the <b>Cranney Waterfalls</b> .	
354	AMD 740	We particularly recommend the walk to the <b>Verone Waterfalls</b> .	

**PROPER NAMES DENOTING MUSICAL COMPOSITIONS**

355	K4Y 248		And Coun Dot Long, chairwoman of Darlington Council's recreation committee, has revealed she is looking forward to seeing the controversial production of <b>Swan Lake</b> at the Civic Theatre.
356	K4Y 649		Yet he was well aware that tampering with the traditional approach to <b>Swan Lake</b> would ruffle a few feathers.
357	K4Y 650		What he wasn't expecting was a Sunday newspaper preview article claiming Northern Ballet Theatre's new staging of <b>Swan Lake</b> was steamy, erotic stuff with a hint of oral sex.
358	K4Y 673		'I was not sure what the general public's reaction would be to <b>Swan Lake</b> .
358	K4Y 678		Gable hopes his <b>Swan Lake</b> will be viewed not as a version but a theatre event in its own right.
359	K4Y 686		'I tried to make the story as individual and as real as I can, and if possible to approach without any preconceptions, which is hard with <b>Swan Lake</b> because I have been associated with the ballet for 14 years.
360	K4Y 697		<b>Swan Lake</b> plays at Darlington Civic Theatre from March 31-April 4 and Newcastle Theatre Royal in June.
361	K4Y 1479		Suzanne Whitworth, who works in the education unit at the Northern Ballet Theatre, gave a ballet class and a workshop on <b>Swan Lake</b> .
362	KS2 6350		The children in the junior school aged between seven and 11 were given a talk on <b>Swan Lake</b> and a demonstration of the ballet.
363	KS5 1566		People have been flocking to see a controversial production of <b>Swan Lake</b> .
365	A12 160		In both these examples Fokine and Ashton are following Ivanov's choreography for the beautiful Act II pas de deux in <b>Swan Lake</b> .
366	A12 178		He followed Ivanov's example in Act II of <b>Swan Lake</b> in which Odette's movements rise and fall with the melody.
367	A12 289		In addition there are dancers whose forte is to demonstrate the different national styles when Scottish, Polish, Hungarian and other national dances are included in such ballets as <b>Coppélia</b> and <b>Swan Lake</b> .
368	A12 417		These dances mattered very much to Petipa and all nineteenth century balletmasters because they were expected to show off the wealth of talent found in the many imperial, Royal and State theatres, e.g. all the characters from other fairy tales who came to Aurora's wedding and the character dances in <b>Swan Lake</b> .
369	A12 861		Are they to be sharply accented upwards with a hold on the downwards accent as they are in Ashton's version of the Act III pas de quatre in <b>Swan Lake</b> ?
370	A12 877		Since Legnani first danced the famous thirty-two fouettés in <b>Swan Lake</b> , it sometimes seems that choreographers lacking ideas for a spectacular finish to a solo, send the dancer spinning faster and faster round the stage, or set them centre stage and make them turn with increasingly difficult poses.
381	A12 887		There is the moment in the Act II pas de deux or <b>Swan Lake</b> where Odette appears to fly away in an arabesque before Siegfried seizes her arms and draws her body close to his in an embrace.
382	A12 894		for example: the swift change from the grand développée à la seconde which Odile makes facing the audience and her sudden turn to arabesque when she looks straight into the kneeling Siegfried's eyes in the Act II pas de deux of <b>Swan Lake</b> ; it is Odile's triumph for she knows she has won Siegfried's heart.
383	A12 1085		Petipa's ideas about birds were followed by Ivanov's Odette in <b>Swan Lake</b> and later in Fokine's unforgettable The Dying Swan for Anna Pavlova.
384	A12 1179		Bournonville's Flower Festival is a slower, slightly more classical variation, as was Petipa's Neapolitan Dance in <b>Swan Lake</b> .

355	A12 1183	If this is danced to 6/8 it leads to the very swift footwork needed for Massine's tarantella and Ashton's version of the Italian pas de deux in <b>Swan Lake</b> , a miracle of timing and quick changes of éauiment .
356	A12 1193	Swanhilda strikes similar poses with her mantilla and fan in <b>Coppélia</b> and so do the Spanish dancers in <b>Swan Lake</b> .
357	A12 1538	The head, body and arms move downwards and inwards in all the sad emotions as in the final dance of the Swans in <b>Swan Lake</b> and the opening dance of Requiem .
358	A12 1558	One of the most beautiful is probably that of Odette in the Act II pas de deux of <b>Swan Lake</b> when, overcoming her fear at being captured, she turns her head and deliberately looks into Siegfried's eyes.
359	A12 1648	Possibly the best of commonly recognised character dance styles are found in <b>Coppélia</b> , <b>Swan Lake</b> (Old and Soviet versions) and <b>La Boutique Fantasque</b> .
360	A7N 566	But somehow, now that the 34-year-old Yuri is spending more time away from his homeland — touring with the Bolshoi to Europe, America and the Far East, starring in <b>Sleeping Beauty</b> , <b>Romeo &amp; Juliet</b> and <b>Swan Lake</b> , meeting politicians and top businessmen, even being presented to royalty — that shaggy, laid-back image doesn't sit so well on his broad shoulders.
361	AA8 551	Channel 4 has a variety of dance programmes, namely Maguy Marin's bizarre version of <b>Cinderella</b> on Christmas Eve; <b>An Evening for Armenia</b> , the Covent Garden gala of earlier this year, on Christmas Day; the ubiquitous movie <b>Red Shoes</b> and English National Ballet in <b>Swan Lake</b> (Evelyn Hart and Schaufuss in the leads) on Boxing Day.
362	AA9 64	If not at yet another matinee of <b>Swan Lake</b> during the flat season, I am usually in front of a television set fascinated by the fine-boned, immaculately-trained and groomed creatures and then by their sheer grace in motion once they begin to race.
363	AHG 942	The Bolshoi is full of indolent time-servers, more interested in feathering their nests than in <b>Swan Lake</b> .
364	AK4 1376	A pas de deux from <b>Swan Lake</b> was of course de rigueur, and splendidly danced by Julia Makhalina and a superbly romantic-looking Andris Liepa.
365	ASC 526	It had only one skilled male dancer on its strength, Lionel Luyt, and in the first of their two programmes he had to partner the ballerina in the second act of <b>Swan Lake</b> , then dance both the Prince and Bluebird in <b>Aurora's Wedding</b> (with just three minutes to change costumes) and finally lead the cast of <b>Prince Igor</b> .
366	ASC 1284	He took small parts in ballets by Ashton (a courtier at the ball in the premiere of <b>Cinderella</b> , one of the revellers in the cave scene of <b>Apparitions</b> ) and de Valois ( <b>Checkmate</b> , <b>Don Quixote</b> and <b>Job</b> ), walked on as a pall-bearer in <b>Helpmann's Hamlet</b> , and appeared in the classics, where his most prominent parts were a mazurka dancer in <b>Swan Lake</b> and a marquess in the hunting scene of <b>The Sleeping Beauty</b> .
367	B3F 928	I became one of the enthusiastic mob (mostly female) who hung over the balcony rail at the end of performances of <b>Swan Lake</b> and <b>Coppelia</b> , yelling for Margot and Bobby (Fonteyn and Helpmann), as if we knew them personally.
368	BMC 762	André Previn's 1970s recordings of the complete Tchaikovsky ballets were some of the happiest collaborations with the LSO, and 'Rouge et Noir' puts together nearly 150 minutes of well-chosen extracts from <b>Swan Lake</b> , <b>Sleeping Beauty</b> and <b>Nutcracker</b> .
369	BPJ 124	HER ROYAL HIGHNESS, Princess Margaret honoured the Queen's Hotel in Leeds, by choosing to stay at the hotel, when a patron of the Northern Ballet, she came to see a performance of <b>Swan Lake</b> at Leeds Grand Theatre.
370	ECM 527	A favourite ballet was <b>Swan Lake</b> which she saw at least four times when school parties travelled to the Coliseum or Sadler's Wells theatres in London.
371	EDA 625	At Sadler's Wells, the London City Ballet performs <b>Romeo &amp; Juliet</b> and <b>Swan Lake</b> .
372	GUY 2423	Sandra, from time to time, performed a little pirouette, as though warming up for <b>Swan Lake</b> .
373	G2S 1641	Apparently the ballerina Pavlova came here to learn to dance like a swan for the ballet <b>Swan Lake</b> .

374	K4P 2632		There was some controversy surrounding a production of <b>Swan Lake</b> recently.
375	K4Y 64		Erotic scenes in a new version of <b>Swan Lake</b> coming to Darlington Civic Theatre are set to ruffle a few feathers, according to a top critic.
376	K4Y 69		'I give my personal guarantee that this production of <b>Swan Lake</b> will be as magical for children as it is for adults,' he wrote.
377	K4Y 75		But it's a classical version of <b>Swan Lake</b> that will offend no child and no woman, in fact nobody at all.'
378	K4Y 199		Before it had even hit the stage, the controversial production of <b>Swan Lake</b> by Northern Ballet Theatre had become steeped in controversy.
379	K4Y 221		Mary Ingham, also from Leeds, said she had booked to see <b>Swan Lake</b> expecting a traditional production.
380	A12 14	Although the scores of <b>The Sleeping Beauty</b> and <b>The Nutcracker</b> followed Petipa's explicit orders that each item consisted of so many bars of one tempo and time signature and as to what it was supposed to represent, Tchaikovsky did demonstrate how ballet music could be developed symphonically by using the leitmotifs.	
381	A12 207	Massine followed Petipa's example of the solos by Aurora and the Six fairies in <b>The Sleeping Beauty</b> .	
382	A12 315	Petipa was often accused of doing this, the best example being the dances by characters from other fairy tales who come to Aurora's wedding ( <b>The Sleeping Beauty</b> .)	
383	A12 410	during which some part of the story was told in conventional gesture, e.g. the casting of Carabosse's spell and the Lilac Fairy's response in the first scene of <b>The Sleeping Beauty</b> .	
384	A12 412	such as solos or pas de deux in which dancers portray the character each represents by depicting mood, emotion and action, e.g. again in <b>The Sleeping Beauty</b> , the Four Princes express their admiration for Aurora and she returns their compliments in the Rose Adage.	
385	A12 414	which display the solo dancing ability of each character and define social status and other traits that are so important to the unfolding of the story, e.g. the Six fairies bring their various gifts to the Christening and Aurora dances happily to acknowledge the compliments of the Princes and all who have come to her birthday ( <b>The Sleeping Beauty</b> .)	
386	A12 462	He similarly composed two leitmotifs to run through <b>The Sleeping Beauty</b> .	
387	A12 739	The best example of the older classical ballet is Petipa's <b>The Sleeping Beauty</b> .	
388	A12 764	The courtesies to be shown are seen at their best when Aurora dances with her Prince in the last act of <b>The Sleeping Beauty</b> .	
389	A12 858	When moving dancers from two feet to one in both open and closed <i>sissonnes</i> , the choreographer can make the movements dart over the floor as Aurora does in her final solo in <b>The Sleeping Beauty</b> .	
390	A12 866	Petipa's suggestion that beats can add brilliance to the dance is nowhere better exemplified than in the <i>brisés voisés</i> and <i>temps de poisson</i> of the Bluebird's solo in <b>The Sleeping Beauty</b> and other male solos from ballets by Bournonville.	
391	A12 885	It can be that magic moment in such dances as the Rose Adage in <b>The Sleeping Beauty</b> when Aurora triumphantly raises her hand from the fourth Prince's grasp and holds the final attitude for several seconds revealing her complete command over the forces of gravity.	
392	A12 910	This is particularly noticeable in his variations for the Six fairies in <b>The Sleeping Beauty</b> .	
393	A12 942	There is no light and shade and this way of using the pointes has nothing to do with giving a finishing touch to such dances as those for Petipa's Aurora and the Six Fairies in <b>The Sleeping Beauty</b> to make them seem	



		lighter than air.	
394	A12 995	It is very noticeable in Petipa's ballets, particularly in all the corps de ballet work of <b>The Sleeping Beauty</b> .	
395	A12 1007	It should be noted that a similar order of precedence exists in Ashton's Scènes de Ballet as in Petipa's <b>The Sleeping Beauty</b> which was supposed to be an evocation of a court ballet at the time of Louis XIV.	
396	A12 1054	Two of the best examples occur when the Lilac Fairy casts the spell that sends Aurora to sleep in <b>The Sleeping Beauty</b> , (' Until a prince comes, sees her, falls in love and kisses her awake.')	
397	A12 1082	Their dance is very different from the work of Petipa, whose suggestion of demi-caractère is seen when the Songbird and Bluebird dance in <b>The Sleeping Beauty</b> , where the fluttering of the hands is meant to indicate that birds fly and sing.	
398	A12 1488	When Diaghilev staged <b>The Sleeping Beauty</b> in London (1921) two of his Auroras were princesses by marriage and ballerinas assolutas by Imperial decree.	
399	A12 1535	The head, body and arms rise upwards and outwards in all the happy emotions as can be seen in the final dances of <b>The Sleeping Beauty</b> , La Fille Mal Gardée and Daphnis and Chloë .	
400	AJV 161	Moscow City Ballet Return visit with ' <b>The Sleeping Beauty</b> ' .	
401	ASC 1123	The first work he went to see was <b>The Sleeping Beauty</b> , 'which you would hate, with sumptuous settings and dresses by Messel which you would adore.'	
402	ASC 1138	As implied by his reference to wearing Messel's costumes, John had begun by May, while still working at the Sadler's Wells School, to appear in the corps de ballet at Covent Garden, although only in <b>The Sleeping Beauty</b> which needed a large cast.	
403	ASC 1284	He took small parts in ballets by Ashton (a courtier at the ball in the premiere of Cinderella , one of the revellers in the cave scene of Apparitions ) and de Valois (Checkmate, Don Quixote and Job ), walked on as a pall-bearer in Helpmann's Hamlet , and appeared in the classics, where his most prominent parts were a mazurka dancer in Swan Lake and a marquis in the hunting scene of <b>The Sleeping Beauty</b> .	
404	ASC 1382	At the Sadler's Wells Ballet's historic debut in the Metropolitan Opera House on 9 October 1949, with Fonteyn dancing <b>The Sleeping Beauty</b> , John played his customary small role as one of the four marquesses in the hunting scene (Kenneth MacMillan was another of them).	
405	A7N 566		But somehow, now that the 34-year-old Yuri is spending more time away from his homeland — touring with the Bolshoi to Europe, America and the Far East, starring in <b>Sleeping Beauty</b> , Romeo & Juliet and Swan Lake , meeting politicians and top businessmen, even being presented to royalty — that shaggy, laid-back image doesn't sit so well on his broad shoulders.
406	AJF 294		BRIAN SHAW, the former leading male virtuoso dancer in the Royal Ballet, who has died aged 63, was a meticulous and suave performer, never more so than as the male partner in the Bluebird pas de deux in <b>Sleeping Beauty</b> .
407	BMC 762		André Previn's 1970s recordings of the complete Tchaikovsky ballets were some of the happiest collaborations with the LSO, and 'Rouge et Noir' puts together nearly 150 minutes of well-chosen extracts from Swan Lake, <b>Sleeping Beauty</b> and Nutcracker .
408	A12 14	Although the scores of <b>The Sleeping Beauty</b> and <b>The Nutcracker</b> followed Petipa's explicit orders that each item consisted of so many bars of one tempo and time signature and as to what it was supposed to represent, Tchaikovsky did demonstrate how ballet music could be developed symphonically by using the leitmotifs.	
409	A12 115	Petipa's orders to Tchaikovsky were sacrosanct because the composer knew that if that 'dictator' did	

		not approve the music would have to be changed (as it was for <b>The Nutcracker</b> .)	
410	A12 1256	But his choreography is no longer like that of earlier demi-caractère styles such as that of the Chinese dance in <b>The Nutcracker</b> .	
411	AA8 547	English National Ballet start their Christmas season at Royal Festival Hall next Tuesday and give <b>The Nutcracker</b> in the Peter Schaufuss staging until January 20.	
412	ASC 434	John told Myfanwy Piper, after he came to England, that the successes of his puppet repertory had been a version of <i>The Little Mermaid</i> , performed to Ravel's Introduction and Allegro for harp, strings and wind; a dance for three ballet girls on one string to music from <b>The Nutcracker</b> ; and a series of adventures for two invented characters, a small boy named Pee Wee and his aunt, Anunziata.	
413	ASC 533	The music is actually from <b>The Nutcracker</b> and was first put into Aurora's Wedding in the Diaghilev Ballet's production.	
414	ASC 1180	The Spanish dance in <b>The Nutcracker</b> and the Yodelling Song in Ashton's <i>Façade</i> gave him slightly more chance to make an individual impression, but his only leading part was in Fokine's <i>Carnaval</i> , where he played Pierrot, not very memorably, sharing the role with Poole, whose interpretation was universally admired.	
415	CFN 15	New Year's Eve performance of <b>the Nutcracker</b>	
416	G23 768	English National Ballet are presenting a new production of the classic ballet <b>The Nutcracker</b> at the Royal Festival Hall in London from December 23 to January 18.	
417	EFE 409	<b>The Nutcracker</b> — The Birmingham Royal Ballet	
418	A7N 442		Left: as a Russian ballerina in <b>Nutcracker</b> .
419	AK4 1377		Three children dancing a twee version of a pas de trois from <b>Nutcracker</b> introduced another treacly, sentimental note, but not for long.

#### PROPER NAMES DENOTING COUNTRIES AND REGIONS

420	A1G 386	Around 100,000 people were evacuated from <b>the Ukraine</b> and Byelorussia immediately after the disaster, but Byelorussian activists say this was not nearly enough.	
421	A1P 99	The coal industry faces similar problems following last summer's strikes in <b>the Ukraine</b> and central Siberia.	
422	A1P 103	In the Donetsk region of <b>the Ukraine</b> , production in September alone was a million tonnes down.	
423	A50 294	Les Aspin, a member of the US Congress and chairman of the powerful Armed Services Committee, said he had a 'nasty surprise' when he saw Soviet tanks fitted with the multi-layer reactive armour during a visit to <b>the Ukraine</b> in August.	
424	A64 130	As before 1917, so by 1922 the central political authority still mingled quite closely, at least in the European provinces, on territorial and cultural grounds with the minorities, whether in Belorussia or <b>the Ukraine</b> .	
425	A64 504	Then we shall head due south again on the same road, passing into <b>the Ukraine</b> and out of the hills.	
426	A64 554	Kursk differed radically in this way from Poltava, which lay in <b>the Ukraine</b> .	
427	A64 592	The Bolsheviks clung to Tambov town and prevented any contact with Makhno to the south in <b>the Ukraine</b> , or with Sapozhkov, another peasant rebel, on the Volga.	
428	A64 632	In the past some craft-trading had been carried on beyond the vicinity, but this and nearly all other economic ties with <b>the Ukraine</b> to the south and their fellow Great Russians to the north had stopped.	
429	A64 838	By 1924, when these industries had re-established themselves, one-fifth of all factory workers in <b>the Ukraine</b> were concentrated in the Kharkov and	

		Ekaterina gubernii.	
430	A64 844	For part of the Civil War Kharkov rather than Kiev became the temporary capital of <b>the Ukraine</b> , and a Bolshevik military stronghold.	
431	A64 864	Young victims from all over <b>the Ukraine</b> and far beyond came in and out of Makarenko's institution.	
432	A64 881	At the end of the Civil War roughly one-quarter of a million roved around <b>the Ukraine</b> , a region that had suffered greatly from the hostilities.	
433	A64 1182	Refugee movements were very complex throughout 1921-2, but the main tides swept in a south-westerly direction from Saratov and Tsaritsyn gubernii towards <b>the Ukraine</b> or westwards from Samara, Simbirsk, Ufa, and Kazan' towards Moscow and beyond.	
434	A64 1201	A minority were more fortunate, if one can take as reasonably accurate the report by the Commissariat of Agriculture that 109,705 peasants were taken out of the famine zone and settled on farming land in Siberia, <b>the Ukraine</b> , the Caucasus, and elsewhere.	
435	A64 1233	If tension was so high in an area not stricken by famine, it may be assumed that as much or more violence occurred in regions like <b>the Ukraine</b> and Tambov guberniia, which were nearly as badly off as the Volga.	
436	A64 1243	On the day of the Kronstadt uprising, 23 February 1921, Lenin appealed to <b>the Ukraine</b> to step up its aid, in the form of foodstuffs to the workers of Petrograd and Moscow.	
437	A64 1244	The proclamation of NEP did not apply to <b>the Ukraine</b> , where the punitive requisitioning methods of War Communism were officially extended until the autumn of 1921.	
438	A64 1245	In the Civil War the Red Army had blocked off the northern part of <b>the Ukraine</b> from the hungry south and commandeered the crops from the north for Great-Russian cities.	
439	A64 1246	When the 'official' Famine struck the Volga, the Soviet press made no mention of the position in <b>the Ukraine</b> .	
440	A64 1249	In fact it soon found out, since by the end of July 1922 the ARA was having to feed 822,000 children and over a million adults in the <b>Ukraine</b> .	
441	A64 1254	Central policy seemed to be so prejudiced against <b>the Ukraine</b> that it evoked the suspicion in several foreign observers that this particular national minority was being deliberately neglected as a punishment for its hostility to Russian rule in the Civil War.	
442	A64 1540	On the last day of 1921 the Party Central Committee appointed Feliks Dzerzhinsky, the head of the Cheka and Commissar for Transport, to the commission for the dispatch of food supplies and grain seed from Siberia and <b>the Ukraine</b> .	
443	A64 1688	As a small sop to regional differences, special networks were to be set up in <b>the Ukraine</b> , the Caucasus, and the other national minority areas.	
444	A9W 169	An unpublished appendix to the report details allegations of the mass murder of Jews in the Baltic states, Byelorussia, and <b>the Ukraine</b> during the war by the Nazis and their collaborators.	
445	AB6 16	The warmer regions south and east of the <b>Ukraine</b> are unfortunately the driest.	
446	ABE 1619	Although Russia, along with <b>the Ukraine</b> and Belorussia, opposes this plan, there is little it can do to stop it.	
447	ABE 1622	Mr Yeltsin's best hope was to persuade four of the largest republics — Russia, Belorussia, <b>the Ukraine</b> and Kazakhstan — to club together and outline the powers of the central and republican governments.	
448	ABH 189	Four republics — Russia, <b>the Ukraine</b> , Belorussia and Kazakhstan — have already agreed to negotiate a limited union treaty among themselves, which other republics can join if they wish.	

449	ABH 542	Most extraordinary of all, in 1942 a despairing Stalin even offered to trade <b>the Ukraine</b> , Belorussia and parts of Russia itself for peace.	
450	ABJ 2821	Whatever the scientists ultimately conclude, all of their data will immediately be disputed, dismissed, changed, and used to further the case of competing politicians in <b>the Ukraine</b> , in neighbouring Belorussia, and in the central government in Moscow.	
451	ABJ 2824	Chernobyl is a big reason why <b>the Ukraine</b> and Belorussia, in 1986 docile republics dominated by Brezhnevite Communists, now have mass strikes and increasingly pugnacious independence movements.	
452	ABJ 2844	In <b>the Ukraine</b> alone at least five different institutions, each with different kinds of equipment of varying quality, are conducting Chernobyl-linked biological and environmental research, which they do not share with one another.	
453	ABJ 2874	For millions of people in <b>the Ukraine</b> , Belorussia and the rest of the Soviet Union, Chernobyl was a huge new revelation of their government's untruthfulness.	
454	ABK 260	A few years later, visiting Moscow after passing through <b>the Ukraine</b> during the great famine, I was asked, 'How did North America expand west, but we have failed to expand east?'	
455	ABK 1516	The union has managed to keep the strike going even though Siberian miners are pressing for political changes only, while miners in <b>the Ukraine</b> , where living conditions are particularly wretched, also want large wage rises.	
456	AEB 491	He had worked for a year in <b>the Ukraine</b> and said he liked the people there more than those he had met in the West - they were more open and friendly.	
457	AJB 510	Her family had once eked a precipitous existence in similar circumstances, near Kiev in <b>the Ukraine</b> , and she used to say she saw her pre-nascent life in the film.	
458	AL3 602	The concert, involving about 150 choirs from the Britain, Ireland, Australia, South Africa and <b>the Ukraine</b> , will occupy the whole of the West Stand on May 23, with a stage at ground level to accommodate four military bands and three international soloists, including Oliver Sammons, Britain's choirboy of the year.	
459	ALW 2599	Chapter 2: The state of the natural environment in the Union Republics and selected regions of the country covers the scientific principles of new techniques and technologies to ensure the ecological safety of national economic complexes and includes the concept of a regional system of ecological safety as applied in the Urals; trends of change in the natural environment of Siberia and associated ecological studies; ecological challenges in Byelorussia and scientific solutions, and some pressing ecological problems in <b>the Ukraine</b> .	
460	AMK 514	The fact that Estonia and <b>the Ukraine</b> have proposed the issue of their own currencies illustrates how the control of tax and expenditure lie at the heart of independent government.	
461	AMK 515	<b>The Ukraine</b> determined in October 1991 to have its own 400,000-strong army.	
462	AN9 1705	With sheep farmers in Wales still unable to market their lambs, and with new 'hot spots' of contamination still being discovered in parts of the country, this was a crisis that was continuing to leave its mark well beyond <b>the Ukraine</b> .	
463	ANT 1164	If Finland, Poland or <b>the Ukraine</b> secede from Russia, there is nothing bad in that.	
464	ANT 1199	Improvements in agriculture assisted the emergence of a relatively prosperous farmer stratum in <b>the Ukraine</b> ; and the commercial unification of the empire created more significant merchant trading classes (for example, among the Tatars, particularly those of the Crimea).	

465	ANT 1277	The <b>Ukraine</b> posed particularly intractable problems for Petrograd.	
466	ANT 1278	Advanced in certain respects, it was also divided between an industrialized and Russian-dominated east (with Kharkov as the chief city) and the rural west (with the ancient capital of Kiev), between the cities inhabited by Russians, Poles and Jews (the historic instruments for the Russification of <b>the Ukraine</b> ) and the Ukrainian peasants of the countryside (with Polish and Russian landowners).	
467	ANT 1279	On the other hand, economic interdependence was great — <b>the Ukraine</b> depended upon the Russian market, and Russia depended upon Ukrainian raw materials (especially grain, but also coal and iron) and manufactured goods.	
468	ANT 1294	Negotiations between Kerensky and the Rada were fruitless, and the Rada began to speak of the 'imperialist tendencies of the Russian bourgeoisie towards <b>the Ukraine</b> '.	
469	ANT 1302	Given Piatakov's views and his official position, the Bolsheviks of <b>the Ukraine</b> seemed to the Rada indistinguishable from both the Kadets and the Petrograd Soviet.	
470	ANT 1365	However, the party did not follow this line; otherwise they would have opposed independence for the more advanced Poland, Finland, the Baltic States and <b>the Ukraine</b> , and supported it only for the more backward minorities.	
471	ANT 1367	However, at one stage, different conditions were laid down for different nationalities: a national plebiscite was demanded in order to ratify independence for Poland, Courland and Lithuania, whereas a vote of workers alone was required for <b>the Ukraine</b> , the Caucasus republics and Latvia.	
472	ANT 1427	The Soviet Republic respected Polish independence until the Poles invaded <b>the Ukraine</b> .	
473	ANT 1446	In <b>the Ukraine</b> , the already strained relations between the Rada and the Provisional Government could only be exaggerated under the Bolsheviks as the Civil War developed.	
474	ANT 1448	From the Russian perspective, it seemed that the Rada increasingly favoured the Whites; Cossacks deserting from the Russian armies were allowed to cross <b>the Ukraine</b> to join Kaledin, whereas the Red Army was refused permission to pursue them and confront the Whites.	
475	ANT 1458	In turn, the Rada declared the <b>Ukraine</b> independent.	
476	ANT 1464	In <b>the Ukraine</b> , it was impossible to adhere to this principle.	
477	ANT 1466	While he was not typical, the notorious sadist, Lieutenant Colonel Muraviev, one of the former Tsarist officers on whom the Red Army was obliged to rely, vowed to hold <b>the Ukraine</b> by fire and the sword.	
478	ANT 1469	Even if the Russians had wanted to use the pretext to reconquer <b>the Ukraine</b> , however, they could not have done so.	
479	ANT 1474	Simultaneously, Piatakov became the head of a new secret Soviet Government of <b>the Ukraine</b> at Kursk.	
480	ANT 1495	All institutions in <b>the Ukraine</b> must move towards the use of the local language.	
481	ANT 1499	He now appealed to the ancient enemy of <b>the Ukraine</b> , Poland, to clear the land of all Russian forces — and offered as reward the concession of eastern Galicia to Poland.	
482	ANT 1505	However, it did not prevent, in the winter of 1921–2, an appalling famine afflicting the southern districts of <b>the Ukraine</b> , 'the worst', a League of Nations report declared, 'both as regards the numbers affected and as regards the mortality from starvation and disease which has occurred in Europe in modern times'.	

483	ANT 1521	Like Piatakov in <b>the Ukraine</b> , the Transcaucasian party chief, a Georgian, Orjonikidze, was impatient to resolve the question, and establish co-ordinated economic communications with Baku through Georgia.	
484	ANT 1530	But the instructions were no more effective here than in <b>the Ukraine</b> , and, as we shall see, it was Georgia that came to sum up Lenin's revulsion not only at the implementation of Party policy in the national field, but also at the general evolution of the Party.	
485	ANT 1576	The Western peoples — with the exception of <b>the Ukraine</b> — did attain independence.	
486	ANT 1595	The real Soviet nationalities policy was fashioned in conditions of extreme struggle and desperate material need (for the wheat, coal and iron of <b>the Ukraine</b> , the oil of the Caucasus, the cotton of Turkestan).	
487	ANT 1618	Yet he accepted the military conquest of <b>the Ukraine</b> , the forcible absorption of Bashkiria and the annexation of Georgia.	
488	ARF 383	Waksman was born in <b>the Ukraine</b> , the son of a small trader in a small town, and suffered the difficulties common to the Jewish community in that environment.	
489	AT1 1475	Ivan Solowka was born in <b>the Ukraine</b> , near its border with Poland.	
490	B14 146	According to the International Herald Tribune (Keller, 1988) there are reports from Moscow that five planned Soviet nuclear power stations have been cancelled since the 1986 disaster in <b>the Ukraine</b> .	
491	B75 1959	Until Khrushchev astonished our Georgian apparatchik at the 20th Party Congress, everyone in the West supposed that as some sort of Gauleiter of <b>the Ukraine</b> , he would be even worse than Uncle Joe.	
492	BN2 242	They claimed the Goths who had settled along the Vistula and in <b>the Ukraine</b> as the founders of the Polish state, saying that rule and order had been brought to these lands over the heads of the drunken, idolatrous and stupid Polish peasantry.	
493	BN2 380	Following the seizure of the Russian section of partitioned Poland in 1916 and the creation by the Germans of a new 'Polish state' based on the old Congress Kingdom of Poland, it was suggested that the entire Polish population of Prussia and Silesia should be expelled into this new satellite state, and that Germany should then repopulate its borders with colonists from the western districts, with recalled settlers from Russia, <b>the Ukraine</b> , Hungary and Romania.	
494	BN2 856	It stretched out to Warsaw and Kraków and and beyond that into Galicia, <b>the Ukraine</b> and regions bordering the Black Sea.	
495	BN2 902	Poland had taken advantage of the chaos in revolutionary Russia to launch an offensive to seize Kiev in <b>the Ukraine</b> .	
496	CAH 1123	Conversely, national issues which were serious or even explosive before 1914 have receded: I am thinking of the famous 'Macedonian Question', <b>the Ukraine</b> , or even the demand for the restoration of historic Poland.	
497	CAJ 910	But he wrote of the then almost unthinkable independence of <b>the Ukraine</b> and Baltic countries, of the possibility of a Soviet commonwealth, and concluded that while 'Marxist doctrine has delayed the break-up of the Russian Empire it does not possess the power to prevent it.'	
498	CDN 159	Her father, an immigrant from <b>the Ukraine</b> , had carved his pig farm out of raw bush.	
499	CF8 290	Tobacco and insurance giant BAT Industries moved up after signing a joint venture agreement to take over a cigarette manufacturing business in <b>the Ukraine</b> .	
500	CH6 2295	MORE than 60 people have died and 600 are ill after eating poisonous toadstools they mistook for wild	

		mushrooms in <b>the Ukraine</b> .	
501	CHV 1564	In line to follow the Latvians are Georgia and <b>the Ukraine</b> — two of the powers to be reckoned with from former Soviet rugby.	
502	CJT 491	His parents lived before the Great Patriotic War in <b>the Ukraine</b> , they were married there just prior to the Fascist invasion.	
503	CJT 736	<b>The Ukraine</b> had struggled to preserve its identity of language, heritage, and literature.	
504	CJT 738	In spite of, and because of, the Stalinist purges of the Thirties, the uniqueness of <b>the Ukraine</b> had not been dislodged.	
505	CKB 1067	Leo had dragged himself up from the East End, where his father, a first-generation Jewish immigrant from <b>the Ukraine</b> , had worked as a tailor's cutter; James, on the other hand, had had one of those privileged English upbringings.	
506	CKT 744	Produced to accompany the exhibition at the Frick, New York, earlier this year (closed 21 August), it draws on two private collections, the first a mixed group of views ranging from Carlton House to a Russian dacha; the second, the Wittgenstein family album, a rare complete survivor of this genre with watercolours by various artists produced between 1834 and 1843, depicting the Wittgenstein family homes in Rome, Naples, Potsdam, Berlin, Paris, Geneva, Poland, <b>the Ukraine</b> and Russia.	
507	CKU 845	Despite the fact that the contribution from <b>the Ukraine</b> is far smaller than originally envisaged, fifteen institutions in all agreed to lend pieces from eighteen ancient cultures ranging from the Neolithic to the Byzantine.	
508	CMT 892	(In 1956, Batov's invasion force consisted of 120 000 troops drawn from <b>the Ukraine</b> , as well as Romania and Hungary itself; Soviet divisions along with one Polish, one East German, one Hungarian division and one Bulgarian brigade — over 400 000 men — were funnelled into Czechoslovakia on the night of 20–21 August 1968).	
509	CN3 2251	He also had the most tricky penetration zone: Hungary, Romania, Bulgaria and <b>the Ukraine</b> .	
510	CN4 1004	To find out, visit the Bristol City Museum and Art Gallery where in an exhibition: 'A Time of Transition: Contemporary printmaking from Russia and <b>the Ukraine</b> ', Bristol artist Peter Ford has gathered together some of the finest work of the practitioners of that region.	
511	CRK 159	The Church's Eastern European resurgence, centred upon its long recognized strength in Poland — a country led from mid-1989 by a devout Catholic prime minister — but now including almost every country from Czechoslovakia to Lithuania, as well as what previously seemed the almost unimaginable resurrection of Uniate Catholicism in <b>the Ukraine</b> , has ensured that Catholic history and geography in the 1990s are likely to look very different from that of the 1980s.	
512	CRK 1264	What is theologically and pastorally appropriate in the eastern Mediterranean and <b>the Ukraine</b> cannot be theologically wrong and pastorally unsuitable anywhere else.	
513	CRT 4	Between 1773 and his death at Kherson in <b>the Ukraine</b> in 1790, John Howard travelled, mostly on horseback, at least eighty thousand kilometres, and probably a great deal further, as a self-appointed inspector of prisons.	
514	CSD 432	Sun Microsystems Inc has named Isaak Oak, its former hardware manufacturing manager, as general manager in the Commonwealth of Independent States (CIS), which includes Russia and <b>the Ukraine</b> .	

515	CSG 227	Computer-aided design software specialist Cadence Design Systems Inc is to establish a number of joint production projects for the electronics industry in the former Soviet republics: meetings are scheduled with Ineum of Angstrom, close to Russia's Silicon Valley in Zelenograd, near Moscow; NPO Integral of Minsk; BeloRussia and MKB Elektron of Kharkov in <b>the Ukraine</b> ; the Moscow office of Roy International Consultancy represents Cadence.	
516	EA6 302	The ensuing struggle to detach <b>the Ukraine</b> from Poland and bring it under Russian rule did nothing to weaken Western influence.	
517	EA6 304	Once incorporated into Muscovy, <b>the Ukraine</b> radiated deeply unsettling currents of thought.	
518	EA6 305	While under Polish rule, the Orthodox hierarchy in <b>the Ukraine</b> had been able to resist the spread of Catholic influence only by adopting many of the methods and some of the ideas characteristic of the Counter-Reformation.	
519	EA6 359	Until now Turkish protection of the Crimean Tatars had enabled them to launch repeated slave raids on Russian territory, prevented settled cultivation of wide areas of <b>the Ukraine</b> , and blocked Russian access to the Black Sea.	
520	EA6 451	The major step in agriculture was the opening-up of the rich lands of <b>the Ukraine</b> as Russian rule was consolidated against Turks, Crimean Tatars, and Cossacks, while the establishment of outlets to the Baltic and then to the Black Sea greatly expanded foreign trade.	
521	EAI 1260	The development of heavy industry intensified regional specialization, typified by the massive iron- and coal-mining enterprises of the Donets basin in <b>the Ukraine</b> , the oil industry in the Caucasus, and the textile-oriented Moscow region.	
522	EA6 1391	Serious crop failure in 1901 was followed by major peasant uprisings during 1902 in <b>the Ukraine</b> , the Volga area, and Georgia.	
523	EA6 1402	Labour's weak bargaining position, combined with the speed with which new industrial centres such as the Donets basin of <b>the Ukraine</b> were developed and older cities such as St Petersburg expanded, ensured that little attention was given to the needs of the workforce.	
524	EA6 1414	By the turn of the century, the central industrial area around Moscow, the north-western area around St Petersburg, the major cities of Poland, and <b>the Ukraine</b> employed over 60 per cent of all workers.	
525	EA6 1434	A heavy-handed policy of Russification tended to push even relatively mild cultural movements, such as that in <b>the Ukraine</b> , in the direction of political protest.	
526	FB1 92	Serious crop failure in 1901 was followed by major peasant uprisings during 1902 in <b>the Ukraine</b> , the Volga area, and Georgia.	
527	FB1 97	Moreover, large-scale manufacture tended to be concentrated in a few industrial areas, of which St Petersburg, Moscow, and the major cities of Poland, <b>the Ukraine</b> and the South were the most significant, and the plants themselves tended to be markedly larger than in the West.	
528	FB1 108	A heavy-handed policy of Russification tended to push even relatively mild cultural movements, such as that in <b>the Ukraine</b> , in the direction of political protest.	
529	FBA 218	Most of these, including notable assemblages from the mammoth-hunter encampments of Gagarino and Kostienki I in <b>the Ukraine</b> and the head and torso from the French cave site of Brassempouy, depict unclothed women.	
530	FR3 2064	More than that he can mash these lists of prospects together to produce delightfully implausible	



		juxtapositions: exercise-bike owners who take educational holidays to <b>the Ukraine</b> (there are only seven in Greater London); lepers with a penchant for Janet Reger lingerie (surprisingly enough, several hundred in Roseland alone); Liberal Democrat Nintendo enthusiasts who are also Wagner buffs (not as many as one might have hoped for).	
531	FSF 764	Müller had ended his report: 'If the cross Brückner describes could possibly be the genuine Relic from Kiev Cathedral it could present a serious threat to Soviet stability in <b>theUkraine</b> .'	
532	FSF 2135	A new Russia will be born in <b>the Ukraine!</b>	
533	FSF 2251	The answer lies in his birthplace in <b>the Ukraine</b> and the reputation he enjoyed among dissidents and refusniks before his arrest and during his imprisonment.'	
534	FSF 2267	Which brings us back to <b>the Ukraine</b> , where Volkov was born.	
535	FSF 2273	'Once <b>the Ukraine</b> demanded independence he could drop out of sight.	
536	FSF 3007	Me with all that fine talk about liberating <b>the Ukraine</b> , and I can't even remember about a visa.	
537	FSF 3636	Or how the greatest treasure of all, St Vladimir's Holy Cross, came to be hidden in a humble farmhouse in <b>the Ukraine</b> .	
538	FSU 2	The lands which the South Slav tribes first entered, in the middle of the first millennium AD, were geographically very different from their earlier homelands north of the Carpathians, in the Vistula basin and <b>the Ukraine</b> .	
539	FSU 196	They had moved southwards from their previous homeland in the area between the Pripet marshes and the Carpathians, in what is now Poland and <b>the Ukraine</b> , during the third and fourth centuries.	
540	FSU 204	They had moved southwards from their previous homeland in the area between the Pripet marshes and the Carpathians, in what is now Poland and <b>the Ukraine</b> , during the third and fourth centuries.	
541	FSU 1197	His successors, during the seventy-five years after his death in 1725, added Lithuania, parts of Poland and <b>the Ukraine</b> , Bessarabia, the Crimea and the Kuban region.	
542	FTA 333	'We in BP and Unipart have also been introducing each other to potential customers in <b>the Ukraine</b> and Russia.'	
543	FYT 27	About eleven million lived in <b>the Ukraine</b> , and there were millions more in other republics (in Kazakhstan they almost outnumbered the Kazakhs	
544	FYT 42	<b>The Ukraine</b> suffered particularly heavy losses during the 1930s there was a devastating and, it is now accepted, largely man-made famine during the early part of the decade, and the republican leadership was badly affected by charges of 'nationalism' (in practice, for pointing out the likely outcomes of central policies).	
555	FYT 44	<b>The Ukraine</b> included about a third of the Soviet Union's most important industries — coal, iron and steel — and some of its richest agricultural land, and it was traditionally the home of some of its strongest political dynasties (the 'Dnepropetrovsk mafia', which included Leonid Brezhnev, was perhaps the best-known example	
556	FYT 51	Together with <b>the Ukraine</b> and the USSR itself, Belorussia became a founder member of the United Nations in 1945 and was a member of the International Labour Organisation and UNESCO.	
557	FYT 306	A popular front came into existence in <b>the Ukraine</b> in late 1988, influenced by concerns about the environment (and the further development of nuclear power in particular) as well as by enduring linguistic and other cultural issues.	
558	FYT 446	The second largest of the Soviet republics, <b>the Ukraine</b> ,	

		declared itself an independent democratic republic on 24 August; Moldavia followed on 27 August, and Azerbaijan on 30 August.	
559	FYT 459	A referendum in <b>the Ukraine</b> on 1 December, however, resulted in a majority of over 90 per cent in favour of a fully independent status, and this appears to have convinced Yel'tsin that it would be unprofitable to pursue the goal of political union any further.	
560	FYT 475	The Russian Republic, <b>the Ukraine</b> and Kazakhstan supplied the other republics with metal, and produced 90 per cent of the grain harvest.	
561	FYT 491	Some of the republics appear to have been sympathetic to this idea but in the end no common citizenship of this kind was established, which was hardly reassuring (for instance) to the very large Russian minorities in <b>the Ukraine</b> and Moldavia.	
562	FYT 504	Yel'tsin caused a great deal of concern in this connection by authorising a statement that Russia would not necessarily recognise existing boundaries with states that did not become members of the same political union; this, at least implicitly, raised issues such as the status of the Crimea, transferred to <b>the Ukraine</b> by Khrushchev in 1954 as a political gesture.	
563	FYT 512	Looking back, Gorbachev was prepared to acknowledge 'mistakes in tactics'; but although he travelled more widely throughout the country than previous Soviet leaders, he was also guilty of some remarkably insensitive mistakes (as when he twice referred to the Soviet Union as 'Russia' during a visit to <b>the Ukraine</b> ).	
564	G2W 486	Our Aeroflot plane stopped on the journey home to refuel in <b>the Ukraine</b> .	
565	GTC 1226	In London on 29 September 1900 she married the painter, Count Casimir Dunvin-Markievicz, son of a Polish landowner in <b>the Ukraine</b> , after the death of his estranged wife.	
566	GU5 483	The Soviet Union's commitment to nuclear power appeared strong during the three years following Chernobyl but since 1989 there has been an increasing number of public demonstrations against nuclear power expansion, especially in the Baltic republics, <b>the Ukraine</b> , Byelorussia and Armenia.	
567	GU5 485	<b>The Ukraine</b> called for the shutting down of all the reactors at the Chernobyl site in 1990 and urged that greater consideration be given to a new energy programme which eliminated nuclear power.	
568	GVO 1507	Deposits of comparable material which extend from <b>the Ukraine</b> westwards along the foot of the Hercynian uplands of Europe as far as the chalk plateaus of Artois and Picardy, were most likely derived by deflation from the glacial deposits of the North European Plain during the Pleistocene period.	
569	GVY 1036	The railway linked up manufacturing areas with raw material sources and centres of distribution and consumption, providing a major stimulus to further growth in coalfields like the Ruhr in Germany, the Pas-de-Calais in France, and those in Central Spain, in the iron ore works of South Wales, and in the new industrial centres of the developing European economies, like <b>the Ukraine</b> in Russia and the upper Po valley in Italy.	
570	H7K 1141	The re-emergence of the basement in the Podolia Massif of <b>the Ukraine</b> is but a larger version of the Ozarks.	
571	H7K 1194	It is, perhaps, significant that the long search for the ideal section to define the Silurian/Devonian boundary went from Czechoslovakia to <b>the Ukraine</b> , to Morocco and to the western regions of the U.S.A. and Canada.	
572	H8C 497	In particular the decree of May 1783, which in effect	

		established serfdom definitively in <b>the Ukraine</b> , has attracted much criticism.	
573	HBC 500	It has also been argued that the halting of peasant movement in <b>the Ukraine</b> and the extension to it in 1783 of the poll-tax, which doomed the Ukrainian peasant to serf status, were inspired by a desire to end the privileged position enjoyed by many border areas of the empire, and to some extent by the need to increase revenue, rather than by the extension of serfdom as a matter of policy.	
574	HBK 23	A group of Scottish Nuclear employees have recently returned from a trip to Khmelniysky Nuclear Power Station in <b>the Ukraine</b> .	
575	HBK 884	'Accepting it, the Chief Executive said he would like to accompany the next party from Hunterston visiting <b>the Ukraine</b> .'	
576	HBK 885	During their visit to Scotland, the nine senior staff from Khmelniyski Nuclear Power Plant in <b>the Ukraine</b> had a fully study programme both at Hunterston and during their day visits to Torness and Peel Park.	
577	HBK 891	'When we visited <b>the Ukraine</b> , we had had great difficulty in explaining what a piper looks and sounds like,' said Peter.	
578	HBK 902	Though they're common enough in Britain, they're regarded as very exotic in <b>the Ukraine</b> and the visitors couldn't get enough of them!	
579	HCM 73	The growing importance of Central and Eastern European markets was recognised through the setting up of new bilateral associations which will encourage relations with the Baltic States and <b>the Ukraine</b> .	
580	HHV 2788	We are now left with major nuclear arsenals in Russia, <b>the Ukraine</b> , Byelorussia and Kazakhstan and there is great uncertainty hanging over those areas.	
581	HHV 9192	Could my right hon. Friend find time today to think again about the significance of an historic referendum which took place in <b>the Ukraine</b> on 1 December, in which the people of Ukraine freely and democratically voted for their sovereignty and independence?	
582	HHV 22958	With other hon. Members, I recently visited Russia and <b>the Ukraine</b> .	
583	HHV 22972	I was on the same delegation to Russia and <b>the Ukraine</b> .	
584	HHV 23583	Is my right hon. Friend aware that a delegation from the Inter-Parliamentary Union has just returned from Russia and <b>the Ukraine</b> ?	
585	HHV 23891	It is important that it should be honoured and that republics such as <b>the Ukraine</b> , which have not yet found a way of doing so, should join in the process.	
586	HHW 672	Against that background, what assurances can the Minister give that contracts are not being pursued with other east European countries such as Bulgaria and <b>the Ukraine</b> to take in spent fuel and nuclear waste — given that the Iraqi contract was shrouded in secrecy for four months?	
587	HHW 13326	The positions of Byelorussia and Kazakhstan are less clear, while <b>the Ukraine</b> , with the nightmare of Chernobyl etched on its consciousness, wants to rid itself of those weapons.	
588	HHX 17926	Can he tell the House a little more about any plans that he and the Government may have to recruit or to find peaceful employment for some of the rocket scientists and nuclear experts of Russia and, perhaps, even of <b>the Ukraine</b> ?	
589	HKR 140	Observers speculated that it offered Gorbachev's conservative opponents probably their last chance to influence policy as a credible force in the central committee: in recent weeks a grassroots party revolt had toppled the conservative leaderships in several regions and cities, including Tyumen in West Siberia, Chernigov in <b>the Ukraine</b> , and Volgograd in southern	

		European Russia, while conservatives were facing a rout in the forthcoming local soviet (council) elections (in which party leaders had been encouraged to stand) and in elections to party posts ahead of the 28th CPSU congress.	
590	HKS 1276	The elections in <b>the Ukraine</b> saw the nationalist organization Rukh ( "The People's Movement" ) take control of the city soviet in the capital, Kiev.	
591	HKS 1374	In a resolution published by the republic's official press, it was also announced that <b>the Ukraine</b> would stop building nuclear power plants altogether.	
592	HK 1375	It was unclear whether <b>the Ukraine</b> had the power to carry out these resolutions; the final decisions on such matters had hitherto always been taken in Moscow.	
593	HKT 1106	It was unclear whether <b>the Ukraine</b> had the power to carry out these resolutions; the final decisions on such matters had hitherto always been taken in Moscow.	
594	HKT 3100	It was not necessary to break up large collective and state farms (as was already happening in parts of Georgia and <b>the Ukraine</b> ) to give peasants more incentive; they could form associations or joint-stock companies or leaseholders.	
595	HKW 994	<b>The Ukraine</b> on July 16 and neighbouring Byelorussia on July 27 (both separate members of the UN) joined the growing list of Soviet republics to declare sovereignty.	
596	HKW 995	Deputies to the Supreme Soviet in <b>the Ukraine</b> adopted overwhelmingly a declaration proclaiming "supremacy, independence and indivisibility of the republic's power on its territory, and independence and equality in external relations" .	
597	HKW 999	The declaration also proclaimed the intention of making <b>the Ukraine</b> a "permanently neutral state" , free of nuclear weapons.	
598	HLO 1553	It undertook to pass a law by Dec. 31 ensuring that Ukrainian conscripts served only on Ukrainian soil; called for formation of a parliamentary commission to discuss nationalizing Communist Party assets; asserted that <b>the Ukraine</b> would not enter into a new union treaty before a new constitution creating a sovereign Ukraine was drafted; and called a referendum in 1991 "on confidence in the Ukrainian President" , the result of which would determine whether to hold fresh elections by the end of the year.	
599	HL2 24	It had already been introduced progressively in a number of regions of the Russian Federation and throughout <b>the Ukraine</b> and Armenia in recent weeks.	
600	HL3 558	The crackdown started on Jan. 7 when the USSR Defence Ministry ordered divisions of paratroopers into the three Baltic republics, as well as into Armenia, Georgia, Moldavia and parts of <b>the Ukraine</b> , to enforce conscription and round up deserters.	
601	HL3 2032	More than 81 per cent of eligible voters took part, of whom 93.26 per cent voted in favour of restoring the Crimea as an autonomous republic, independent of <b>the Ukraine</b> .	
602	HL3 2035	It was made an oblast of the Russian Federation and repopulated largely by Russians, but in 1954 it was ceded to <b>the Ukraine</b> .	
603	HL3 2057	Orthodox Christmas on Jan. 7 was celebrated as a public holiday for the first time since the arrival of communist rule in the Russian Federation, <b>the Ukraine</b> , Byelorussia, Georgia and Moldavia, with the endorsement of the USSR government.	
604	HL4 1813	The Ukrainian Supreme Soviet voted on Feb. 12 to restore to the Crimea the status of an autonomous Soviet socialist republic (ASSR), within <b>the Ukraine</b> .	
605	HLK 1814	This followed a referendum in January, held without Supreme Soviet approval, in which a large majority of the Crimea's predominantly Russian population had	

		voted for the restoration of the Crimean ASSR outside <b>the Ukraine</b> .	
606	HLS 31	In the Russian Federation, <b>the Ukraine</b> and Uzbekistan additional questions were put to voters, on the initiative of the republican Supreme Soviets and regional councils.	
607	HLS 53	Additional question: "Do you want <b>the Ukraine</b> to be part of a Union of Soviet Sovereign States on the basis of its declaration of sovereignty?"	
608	HLS 79	However, foreign commentators were almost unanimous in assessing that the less-than-ringing endorsement for the preservation of the union, especially in the Russian Federation and <b>the Ukraine</b> , represented a blow to Gorbachev's authority (many people had looked upon the referendum as little short of a vote of confidence in Gorbachev).	
609	HLS 103	On Yeltsin's initiative, representatives of the Russian Federation, Byelorussia, Kazakhstan and <b>the Ukraine</b> on Feb. 4 had begun talks aimed at establishing what would be in effect an alternative union to that proposed in the draft Union Treaty.	
610	HLS 2019	After a meeting with Russian Federation President Boris Yeltsin he visited Kazkhstan, Azerbaijan and <b>the Ukraine</b> .	
611	HL6 158	The joint declaration by Gorbachev, Yeltsin, and the Presidents of Azerbaijan, Byelorussia, Kazakhstan, Kirghizia, Tadjikistan, Turkmenia, <b>the Ukraine</b> and Uzbekistan, was the product of a day of talks at Novoye Ogarevo, a government dacha on the outskirts of Moscow.	
612	HLP 2019	After a meeting with Russian Federation President Boris Yeltsin he visited Kazkhstan, Azerbaijan and <b>the Ukraine</b> .	
613	HL6 158	The joint declaration by Gorbachev, Yeltsin, and the Presidents of Azerbaijan, Byelorussia, Kazakhstan, Kirghizia, Tadjikistan, Turkmenia, <b>the Ukraine</b> and Uzbekistan, was the product of a day of talks at Novoye Ogarevo, a government dacha on the outskirts of Moscow.	
614	HL8 1825	The Supreme Soviets of <b>the Ukraine</b> , Byelorussia and Armenia voted at the end of June to create the posts of directly elected president in their republics.	
615	HL9 2189	During an official visit to Moscow, Kiev and <b>the Ukraine</b> on July 24-26, Mitsotakis met with President Gorbachev and with Russian Federation President Boris Yeltsin.	
616	HLA 100	In <b>the Ukraine</b> 15 of the 25-member Presidium of the Ukrainian Supreme Soviet voted on Aug. 20 that the SCSE had no jurisdiction in the republic.	
617	HLJ 2659	Although its Foreign Affairs Minister, Anatoly Zlenko, reiterated his government's commitment to <b>the Ukraine</b> eventually becoming a nuclear-free state, he said that all four nuclear republics "should have the option of participating in the ratification and implementation of the treaty".	
618	HLM 812	On July 4 the South Korean Foreign Affairs Minister Lee Sang Ock completed an official visit to Russia, <b>the Ukraine</b> and Kazakhstan which had begun in late June.	
619	HRN 1172	But with the Soviet government now gone, both <b>the Ukraine</b> and Belarus have been forced to create special 'Ministries of Chernobyl' and have introduced a 12 per cent 'Chernobyl Tax'.	
620	HRN 1177	<b>The Ukraine</b> , which announced the competition, apparently expects the international community to foot the bill for the construction of the winning project (at least 30 large companies from the United States, France, Canada, Italy and Germany have submitted entries).	
621	HRN	Powerful environmental mass movements emerged in	

	1210	the <b>Ukraine</b> , Belarus and the Baltic states; and they, in turn, were gradually transformed into nationalistic 'people's fronts', whose members won seats in local parliaments and advocated full independence from Moscow and the end of the communist empire.	
622	HRN 1213	Sixty per cent of electricity in Lithuania is generated by two RBMK-1500 reactors; 40 per cent in <b>the Ukraine</b> is produced by nuclear power stations; and 50 per cent in Kiev is still supplied by the part of Chernobyl that remains in operation.	
623	HRT 130	We have just received our first order from <b>the Ukraine</b> as a result of a contact made at the Expozoo exhibition in Paris.	
624	HTE 1028	Students of Russian normally spend 3 or 5 months in Russia, Byelorussia or <b>the Ukraine</b> .	
625	HTE 1094	For those continuing with Russian to honours level, whether as single or joint honours, there is an opportunity to spend a period of study (two months as a minimum, but up to ten months for single honours students) in Russia, Byelorussia or <b>the Ukraine</b> .	
626	HU5 687	We have received visits from the Russian Minister of Justice, the Estonian Cabinet, the chief legal advisor to the President of <b>the Ukraine</b> and many others.	
627	HY5 509	(It is interesting, however, that the tsar seems at first to have intended to give the college some jurisdiction over aspects of Russia's internal administration; and for a considerable time it did in fact handle quasi-internal issues such as relations with the Kalmuck tribes and with the Cossack hetman in <b>the Ukraine</b> .)	
628	HY7 136	The ethnic term "Ukrainian", though not the geographical expression " <b>the Ukraine</b> " (or "Ukraine"), is a late-nineteenth-century invention which was adopted by most of the people to whom it applies only after 1917.	
629	HY7 141	"We cannot speak of 'Ukrainian Decembrists', but ... only of Decembrists in <b>the Ukraine</b> ".	
630	HY7 143	Despite adopting the Russian language, welcoming incorporation into the Russian gentry, and often abandoning <b>the Ukraine</b> for St Petersburg, well-placed Ukrainians tended to demonstrate a continuing affinity with the land of their birth.	
631	HY7 144	Meanwhile, the introduction of Russian educational institutions into <b>the Ukraine</b> proved to have centrifugal as well as centripetal implications.	
632	HY7 145	The opening of Khar'kov University in 1805 and of Kiev University in 1834 stimulated native interest in the parts of <b>the Ukraine</b> which they served.	
633	JOP 199	Thus in the purely Russian 'black earth' provinces (as distinct from <b>the Ukraine</b> and the steppe frontier) capitalist agriculture was slow to develop, labour dues remained prevalent in the late 1880s, while the expansion of tillage (at the expense of meadows and pastures and at the cost of reinforcing the old three-field system) lagged far behind the southern grain lands.	
634	J2W 418	The report, undertaken by independent scientists at the request of the International Atomic Energy Agency and other UN bodies, has been fiercely criticized by some environmentalists and also by officials in <b>the Ukraine</b> and Belorussia — the regions worst affected by the accident.	
635	J33 176	Among particularly serious instances of pollution picked out in the report were the following: Heavy use of pesticides polluting rivers across the crop growing areas of the Russian republic; Untreated industrial effluent from the Volga slowly killing off the marine life of the Caspian Sea; High levels of dioxin in mothers' milk in Moscow; The continuing consequences of the Chernobyl nuclear accident, rendering much of the countryside of <b>the Ukraine</b> and Belorussia	

		uncultivable;, Waste from aluminium factories in Uzbekistan, poisoning the land for miles around.	
636	J34 361	Although much of the nuclear industry is centred in Russia, uranium is mined in <b>the Ukraine</b> and the central Asian republics, and uranium pellets are manufactured in Kazakhstan.	
637	J37 477	Preparation is underway for the closure of the Chernobyl power plant in <b>the Ukraine</b> .	
638	J3G 298	Greenpeace have recommended that funding agencies should act to set up heating control and energy-efficient light bulb factories in <b>the Ukraine</b> , in an effort to cut electricity consumption and thereby further reduce dependency on nuclear power.	
639	JSL 225	Erm you've got this, this business of threatening to attack the Serbian guns erm involves of course the decisions of individual governments whether or not they're prepared to allow their forces to be involved, in the case of the British whether you're going to allow your forces to get involved in it or not, but in international terms it involves both NATO, which has now passed a resolution saying unless certain conditions are met by a certain time, then there will be bombing of the Serbian positions [pause] but the people on the ground, whether they originally came from France or <b>the Ukraine</b> or from Britain, are in fact under the blue beret of the United Nations and the United Nations and NATO are not altogether, they're not precisely together on this issue.	
640	K1B 99	Shop prices in Russia and <b>the Ukraine</b> have risen sharply as the two countries take their first steps to a market economy by removing state controls.	
641	K1B 354	Shop prices in Russia and <b>the Ukraine</b> have risen sharply as the two countries take their first steps to a market economy by removing state controls.	
642	K1E 3191	The Atomic Energy Authority is giving some of its protective equipment to <b>the Ukraine</b> to help with the continuing clean-up operation at Chernobyl.	
643	K1E 3199	It's nearly six years since the worst accident in the history of nuclear power happened at Chernobyl, in <b>the Ukraine</b> .	
644	K1M 3341	The group, aged between 6 and 15, comes from Kiev, the capital of <b>the Ukraine</b> .	
645	K2D 450	Then there was the emergency landing in <b>The Ukraine</b> , courtesy of a plane which didn't have any food and manned by a crew who had no money to pay for fuel.	
646	K2D 3691	Former Portadown and Derry City midfielder Doolin starred in Shelbourne's tremendous Cup Winners Cup victory over Karpaty Lvov from <b>the Ukraine</b> .	
647	K32 2981	Derry City midfielder Doolin starred in Shelbourne's tremendous Cup Winners Cup victory over Karpaty Lvov from <b>the Ukraine</b> .	
648	K4W 6071	TYNE AND WEAR: A party of North-East firefighters fly to <b>the Ukraine</b> this week to visit a museum in Kiev dedicated to their foreign counterparts who were killed or injured in the Chernobyl nuclear disaster.	
649	K4W 6166	A party of North-East firefighters fly to <b>the Ukraine</b> this week to visit a museum in Kiev dedicated to their foreign counterparts who were killed or injured in the Chernobyl nuclear disaster.	
650	AHX 879		Relations with <b>Ukraine</b> and Moldova further deteriorated over the weekend after a visit to Russian strongholds in both republics by Mr Alexander Rutskoy, Russia's Vice-President.
651	AHX 881		Earlier, in a visit to the headquarters of the Black Sea fleet in Sevastopol, Mr Rutskoy said he favoured a referendum on whether Crimea should be returned to Russia, 32 years after Khrushchev presented it to <b>Ukraine</b> .
652	AHX 883		'Trying to scare <b>Ukraine</b> is impudent and fruitless,' he declared.
653	AJ6 823		Congress voted to delay a decision pending talks that began yesterday in Kishinev, Moldova's capital, between the foreign ministers of Russia, Moldova, Romania and <b>Ukraine</b> .

654	AJD 77	RUSSIA and <b>Ukraine</b> were on a collision course last night as President Yeltsin signed a decree that would put the Black Sea fleet into Russian hands, directly contradicting an earlier order from President Leonid Kravchuk.
655	AJD 80	Marshal Shaposhnikov said Russia's foreign minister would be asked to open talks with the Ukrainian leadership on handing over a segment of the 300-ship fleet to <b>Ukraine</b> for a national coastal defence force.
656	AJD 88	He was referring mainly to <b>Ukraine</b> and to Moldova, another republic with which tensions have flared and where the prospect of direct confrontation between two sovereign states looms.
657	AJD 843	RUSSIA and <b>Ukraine</b> were on a collision course last night as President Yeltsin signed a decree that would put the Black Sea fleet under Russian control.
658	AJD 847	Marshal Shaposhnikov said Russia's Foreign Minister would be asked to open talks with the Ukrainian leadership on handing over part of the 300-ship fleet to <b>Ukraine</b> for a coastal defence force.
659	AJD 858	He was referring mainly to <b>Ukraine</b> and to Moldova, another republic with which tensions have flared and where the prospect of direct confrontation between two sovereign states looms.
660	AJD 898	Marshal Shaposhnikov said Russia's Foreign Minister would be asked to open talks with the Ukrainian leadership on handing over a segment of the 300-ship fleet to <b>Ukraine</b> for a national coastal defence force.
661	AJD 912	This Mr Kravchuk did late on Monday night, announcing that he had taken over all forces in <b>Ukraine</b> apart from strategic nuclear missiles, and with a reported order from Ukrainian air force command banning all flights by the fleet's planes.
662	AJM 781	<b>Ukraine</b> appointed Rear-Admi Boris Kozhin, previously commander of the Crimean naval base, as head of all naval forces in the republic, even though he had just been sacked by Admi Igor Kasatonov, the CIS's Commander of the Black Sea Fleet, for 'inflaming national strife'.
663	AJM 789	At last <b>Ukraine</b> has started looking after its own citizens.'
664	AJU 729	PRESIDENT Yeltsin consolidated his authority yesterday by persuading Russia's highest parliament to shelve an attempt to trim his powers and by defusing a dangerous row with <b>Ukraine</b> over the Black Sea Fleet.
665	AJU 767	The political battle has been smouldering since <b>Ukraine</b> declared its independence in August.
666	AJU 772	Russia will never fight <b>Ukraine</b> , I will never fight my friends, but who predicted fighting in Armenia and Azerbaijan, Moldova, Georgia?
667	AJU 1132	THE VIABILITY of the Commonwealth of Independent States always hung on co-operation between Russia and <b>Ukraine</b> .
668	AJU 1135	It has been stoked primarily by Mr Alexander Rutskoy, the Russian vice-president, who has warned that it may be time to review Khrushchev's gift of Crimea to <b>Ukraine</b> in 1954, and by President Kravchuk, a Communist Party boss turned Ukrainian nationalist.
669	AJU 1148	The agreement yesterday by Russia and <b>Ukraine</b> to set up a joint parliamentary commission on how to divide the fleet is a welcome sign of flexibility.
670	AJU 1149	If Mr Yeltsin survives his Congress, he should bring Mr Rutskoy to heel and make generous concessions to <b>Ukraine</b> .
671	AK2 500	Television and radio carried brief reports, while the the story squeezed on to the front page of the national evening newspaper Izvestia, between larger accounts of the Congress of People's Deputies, Russia's row with <b>Ukraine</b> and an explosion at an Armenian arms depot.
672	AK9 206	BORIS Yeltsin, the Russian President, suffered two serious blows last night when the country's highest parliament voted to strip him of direct control of the government by July, and <b>Ukraine</b> made clear it would not ratify a landmark arms treaty between the United States and the former Soviet Union.
673	AK9 214	Meanwhile, foreign ministers of the four 'nuclear' republics — Russia, <b>Ukraine</b> , Belarus and Kazakhstan — failed after a day of talks to agree on a formula for ratifying the 1991 US-Soviet START agreement that would cut strategic nuclear arsenals by up to a third.
674	AK9 215	<b>Ukraine</b> has refused to recognise Russia as the successor in



		international accords to the Soviet Union, and is seeking a modification that would effectively turn START into a multilateral treaty.
675	AK9 219	Washington is likely to react angrily to Kiev's stance, the latest example of brinkmanship between Russia and <b>Ukraine</b> over military matters, which could scuttle what was hailed as the most significant arms deal reached by the superpowers.
676	AK9 219	Washington is likely to react angrily to Kiev's stance, the latest example of brinkmanship between Russia and <b>Ukraine</b> over military matters, which could scuttle what was hailed as the most significant arms deal reached by the superpowers.
677	AKH 560	<b>Ukraine</b> , at loggerheads with Russia on military issues, insists that the accord must be turned into a multilateral one and that Russia is not in a position to ratify it on behalf of the other republics of the former Soviet Union.
678	AL1 7	It is even more difficult to achieve at grassroots level, especially in those minefields with which both parties are well provided in countries such as <b>Ukraine</b> .
679	CAH 1124	<b>Ukraine</b> (except in the formerly Habsburg part) and Macedonia showed no signs of wanting to break away until the USSR and Yugoslavia had been destroyed by other hands, and they found they had to take some action in self-defence.
680	CBF 4881	<b>Ukraine</b> has failed to do so and seems to be stalling, despite a carrot of £120 million in US economic aid.
681	CFN 3913	Valya Schooling has been told by <b>Ukraine</b> government officials that she can become owner of the 6,000-acre property confiscated from her family after the Russian Revolution.
682	CR8 2807	<b>Ukraine</b> has been reluctant to honour its pledge to relinquish its arsenal.
683	CR8 3108	The dispute between Russia and <b>Ukraine</b> over the Black Sea fleet worsened after more than 200 of the fleet's ships, which are anchored in Ukrainian waters, hoisted the Russian ensign.
684	CRA 3070	As the tsars slowly transformed <b>Ukraine</b> from ally into colony, later generations of Ukrainians came to agree with their national poet's assessment of him as 'the unwise son'.
685	CRA 3072	They thought that sovereignty in itself would take <b>Ukraine</b> out of Russia's sphere of influence and, in time, allow it to join the European mainstream.
686	CRA 3075	Ukrainian leaders have become wont to echo the bitter words of the prime minister, Leonid Kuchma, that 'on the maps of world leaders, <b>Ukraine</b> does not even exist.
687	CRA 3076	They are indifferent whether <b>Ukraine</b> is independent or not.'
688	CRA 3078	The Americans have begun to see <b>Ukraine</b> as an interloper threatening the post-cold-war world order, above all by its reluctance to ratify nuclear-arms treaties, which might unravel the carefully negotiated global web of arms-control accords.
689	CRA 3079	An increasingly sour relationship with the West has in turn pushed <b>Ukraine</b> both to strengthen its own forces and to look south.
690	CRA 3083	<b>Ukraine</b> needs help (and plenty of prodding) to reform its still largely Soviet-style economy.
691	CRA 3086	At the worst, if hard-liners were to come to power in Moscow, <b>Ukraine</b> could be a buffer for the young democracies of Eastern Europe.
692	CRA 3090	When the Soviet Union collapsed, <b>Ukraine</b> inherited 176 inter-continental missiles, armed with 1,240 warheads, and 41 strategic bombers, with 328 warheads.
693	CRA 3092	<b>Ukraine</b> — like Belorussia and Kazakhstan, the other two ex-Soviet states where nuclear weapons were stationed — was brought into the START 1 process.
694	CRS 3094	But <b>Ukraine</b> , though it renounced nuclear weapons when it became independent in 1991, is now hesitating to ratify START 1 and the Lisbon protocol, and to accede as a non-nuclear state to the Nuclear Non-Proliferation Treaty (NPT).
695	CRA 3105	For a start, <b>Ukraine</b> does not even control them.
696	CRA 3108	Western and local specialists believe <b>Ukraine</b> probably has the technical means to break the codes to the missiles.
697	CRA 3110	But even were <b>Ukraine</b> to get real control, its nuclear weapons would still be a questionable means of defence.

698	CRA 3114	A British expert on Ukrainian military matters, Roy Allison, from Birmingham university, says that, if <b>Ukraine</b> faced only the three military districts in European Russia, the balance of equipment and weapons would be three-to one in Ukraine's favour.
699	CRA 3124	Of its 450 members, 162 last month signed a letter arguing that for the time being <b>Ukraine</b> should hold on to its nuclear weapons.
700	CRA 3126	<b>Ukraine</b> has so far escaped the bitter division between presidency and parliament seen in Russia, partly because Mr Kravchuk is by no means the reformer that Boris Yeltsin likes to appear.
701	CRA 3131	The members of parliament cannot push <b>Ukraine</b> into genuine nuclear status.
702	CRA 3139	The fundamental political objective in <b>Ukraine</b> today is to undo Khmelnytsky's alliance with Russia, and some politicians are beginning to think that the nuclear weapons will help.
703	CRA 3140	These include even Dmytro Pavlychko, chairman of the parliamentary committee on foreign affairs, who was one architect of <b>Ukraine's</b> declaration of non-nuclear status in 1991.
704	CRA 3143	His conclusion, probably acceptable to most parliamentarians, is that <b>Ukraine</b> should ratify START 1 now, but should hold on to the 46 missiles which that treaty does not cover (though the Lisbon protocol does), and delay accession to the NPT.
705	CRA 3153	The first reason was that America has little leverage in <b>Ukraine</b> .
706	CRA 3172	Earlier this year, one of Mr Yeltsin's senior advisers warned East European countries not to develop close ties with <b>Ukraine</b> , because it falls within Russia's sphere of influence.
707	CRA 3185	Even in America <b>Ukraine</b> has found friends: Zbigniew Brzezinski, once President Carter's national security adviser, has argued that a strong and independent Ukraine would be a powerful bulwark for the West against the re-emergence of an expansionist Russia.
708	CRA 3187	And it, till now, has been unrelentingly firm: <b>Ukraine</b> must formally and finally reject nuclear status, and that was that.
709	CRB 2605	<b>Ukraine</b> and Belorussia have issued non-convertible, temporary currencies, which are supposed to be replaced soon by permanent ones.
710	CRB 3697	The Greeks used to know this part of the world well, and a scattering of them still live in Romania, Bulgaria and as far east as <b>Ukraine</b> .
711	CRC 1871	The outlook for <b>Ukraine</b> has been more cheerful in the past few weeks.
712	CRC 1884	The legislature's vote was an embarrassment for Mr Kravchuk, but it has left <b>Ukraine</b> with a paralysed government at a time when the country must react swiftly if it is to survive increased prices for Russian fuel.
713	CRC 1888	<b>Ukraine</b> would benefit, too, because the sooner it begins to reform, the sooner its economy has a chance of recovering.
714	CRC 1895	Either way, <b>Ukraine</b> will be headed for harder times.
715	CRC 1898	If <b>Ukraine</b> follows this path, it risks hyperinflation and the breakdown of its monetary system.
716	CRC 1904	In <b>Ukraine</b> the result could be either a return to the Russian fold, or a reversion to authoritarian rule, compounded perhaps by civil war in the Russified eastern regions of the country.
717	CRC 1907	Like Mr Kravchuk, Khmelnytsky won independence for <b>Ukraine</b> but then lost it by making a fatal alliance with Russia.
718	EBT 168	Apart from <b>Ukraine</b> , everyone pointed out that such claims are inopportune and dangerous.
719	EBT 173	<b>Ukraine</b> has also laid claim to the late thirteenth-early fourteenth-century Monomakh Crown, considered to be the oldest Tsarist crown.
720	EBT 174	Although even specialists cannot agree on when, where and for whom this unique object was made, <b>Ukraine</b> has decided the issue in favour of Vladimir Monomakh, who was a citizen of Kiev, the Ukrainian Capital.
721	EBT 178	For example, in order for <b>Ukraine</b> to get hold of Scythian gold, the republic not only has to declare its citizens the direct descendents of the Scythians, but also to prove that the remarkable Scythian objects at present held in the Hermitage were made by natives and not by itinerant ancient Greek craftsmen.
722	EBU 1882	The paper which is more less suitable for publishing art books has always been made in <b>Ukraine</b> .
723	EBU 1883	In the new Commonwealth of Independent States (CIS) <b>Ukraine</b> has

		become a foreign country, and it does not intend giving its paper to anyone.
724	EDP 693	The hostility of the Soviet bloc was pronounced from the outset and is illustrated in the refusal of <b>Ukraine</b> to participate in UNTCOK.
725	EDU 1137	Official Soviet anti-semitism, which has undoubtedly been observable since the foundation of the state of Israel in 1948, must be measured against the rise of popular anti-semitism since political mobilisation (including that of reactionaries) became permitted again, not to mention the massacre of Jews on a considerable scale by local elements in the Baltic states and <b>Ukraine</b> , as the Germans marched in but before the systematic German killing of Jews began .
726	GV5 1518	The 1986 Chernobyl nuclear disaster in <b>Ukraine</b> provides a dramatic example of the transboundary impact of pollution, seriously affecting human and animal population over a wide area.
727	GX2 560	Following extensive international concern over the levels of safety of the older power reactors in the former USSR, AEA has been appointed to manage an international programme of safety evaluation for RBMK-type reactors in Russia, Lithuania and <b>Ukraine</b> .
728	GX2 561	We are also a member of another European Commission-funded international consortium which is evaluating the safety of VVER reactors in <b>Ukraine</b> and Bulgaria.
729	HCJ 123	The huge, ugly steel arch built in Soviet times to commemorate the union of Russia and <b>Ukraine</b> stands untouched at the end of Kreshchatik, though the union is no more.
730	HHV 9193	Will Her Majesty's Government recognise the Government of <b>Ukraine</b> and show that they are on the side of democracy and freedom?
731	HHV 9195	As my hon. Friend said, the referendum in <b>Ukraine</b> showed overwhelming support for the independence of Ukraine.
732	HHV 9904	To ask the Secretary of State for Foreign and Commonwealth Affairs what information he has on how the nuclear weapons in <b>Ukraine</b> are going to be controlled by the Soviet Union following the independence vote.
733	HHV 9929	The Republic of Russia will probably seek to remain a nuclear state, but there is a reasonable prospect that the other three republics — Kazakhstan, Byelorussia and <b>Ukraine</b> — will be prepared to accept non-nuclear status.
734	HHV 9938	There is, however, a problem: the judgment of the republics of, for example, Byelorussia, <b>Ukraine</b> and Kazakhstan may alter if the Republic of Russia chooses to remain a nuclear state.
735	HHV 9949	Does the Minister agree that to resolve the problem it is very important to engage those countries in the United Nations and that as Byelorussia and <b>Ukraine</b> are already members of the United Nations it becomes imperative — in view of his earlier answer about Russia remaining a nuclear power — for them to obtain membership of the United Nations and of the Security Council in their own right?
736	HJ4 3417	National radio and television in <b>Ukraine</b> made no mention of the incident.
737	HJ4 3422	Safety is a major concern at nuclear plants in <b>Ukraine</b> , where public opinion is bitterly hostile to nuclear power and morale in the industry is low.
738	HJ4 3425	The Chernobyl disaster killed 8,000 people, according to official statistics, and contaminated vast stretches of land in <b>Ukraine</b> , Belarus and Russia.
739	HJ4 7804	The six UK inspectors and one each from Azerbaijan, Hungary and <b>Ukraine</b> formed the first international team from the UK.
740	HL9 1722	Gorbachev's hopes of signing the Union Treaty in time to present to the mid-July G-7 Summit an agreement on the future shape of the USSR, were disappointed by the actions of <b>Ukraine</b> .
741	HL9 1727	The draft Union Treaty was debated in the USSR Supreme Soviet and approved on July 12 by 307 to 11 votes with 18 abstentions, after having been approved by eight of the nine republican parliaments but not by that of <b>Ukraine</b> .
742	HL9 1769	Protectionist measures were enacted to ensure the republic's food stocks, including freezing the commodity exchange and establishing customs posts along the borders with the RSFSR and Moldavia, as well as banning the export of above-plan produce to other

		republics until <b>Ukraine</b> had completed its state purchase.
743	HLA 97	Kazakhstan and <b>Ukraine</b> , the two largest republics after the RSFSR, issued decrees revoking the SCSE's authority on their territory, which sharply reduced the chances of the coup's success.
744	HLA 101	According to the Independent on Sunday of Aug. 25, the delay in taking this decision was due to the efforts of Gen. Varennikov, who had offered not to interfere in Ukrainian affairs if <b>Ukraine</b> accepted SCSE government.
745	HLA 265	This statement provoked angry replies from <b>Ukraine</b> and Kazakhstan, which both had large Russian populations.
746	HLA 267	Delegations from Russia, led by Rutskoj, went to negotiate with <b>Ukraine</b> and Kazakhstan.
747	HLA 298	Resolutions were adopted on departization and on subordination of military units in <b>Ukraine</b> to republican control, with the intention of creating a separate Ukrainian army.
748	HLA 299	<b>Ukraine</b> proclaimed itself a nuclear-free republic on Aug. 28, seeking the removal to Russia of nuclear weapons currently stationed on its territory.
749	HLB 155	The yellow and blue republican flag of <b>Ukraine</b> was raised over the Supreme Soviet building in place of the Ukrainian Soviet flag, to the delight of demonstrators outside.
750	HLB 159	Russian television reported on Sept. 10 that <b>Ukraine</b> was planning to form a republican guard of 400,000 men.
751	HLB 170	The Supreme Soviet of the Crimean Autonomous Republic [see p. 38015] declared independence on Sept. 4, but confirmed the Crimea's status as part of <b>Ukraine</b> .
752	HLB 175	The Dnestr region, however, in the east of Moldava, with a population of 700,000 mainly Russian speakers, which had been a part of <b>Ukraine</b> before it was incorporated into the Moldavan territory annexed by Stalin from Romania in 1940, declared its wish to remain part of the Soviet Union.
753	HLB 4228	During a visit to the Soviet Union on Oct. 12-16 by Foreign Minister Skubiszewski "historic" treaties of good-neighbourliness were signed with the Russian Federation and <b>Ukraine</b> — the first to be signed by Soviet republics without USSR intervention.
754	HLB 4229	<b>Ukraine</b> and Poland denied any territorial disputes, despite much of eastern Poland having been incorporated into the Soviet Republic of the Ukraine under the Nazi-Soviet pact of 1939
755	HLC 1527	On Oct. 22, Gorbachev and the leaders of the seven republics and Azerbaijan appealed to <b>Ukraine</b> to participate in working on the draft union treaty.
756	HLC 1596	The Ukrainian Supreme Soviet passed laws on Oct. 23 creating the legal basis for <b>Ukraine</b> to have its own army, air force and navy — totalling 450,000 men — and a National Guard of 30,000.
757	HLC 1597	Their formation would take place over two years and Soviet troops already stationed in <b>Ukraine</b> would form their basis.
758	HLC 1602	There were reports of some units already having transferred allegiance to <b>Ukraine</b> , including the 48th division, withdrawn from Czechoslovakia in 1990, which had disobeyed orders of Sept. 10 to move to the Caucasus.
759	HLC 1604	The Supreme Soviet also resolved on Oct. 25 to send a delegation of observers to the USSR Supreme Soviet's Soviet of the Republics [see below], noting that it was inexpedient for <b>Ukraine</b> to take part in inter-republican structures which could entail its forming part of another state.
760	HLC 1608	Ukrainian President Leonid Kravchuk, making a public apology for Ukraine's part in the massacre, acknowledged for the first time that Babi Yar had been primarily a massacre of Jews, and commentators noted that the ceremony was also a way of emphasising the government's insistence on minority rights in <b>Ukraine</b> (where 500,000 Jews still lived).
761	HLC 1634	On Oct. 18 the German Foreign Minister, Hans-Dietrich Genscher, visiting Kiev as part of a German cultural event met the Ukrainian President, Leonid Kravchuk and Foreign Minister, Anatoly Zlenko, who handed over documents on establishing consular relations between Germany and <b>Ukraine</b> .
762	HLC 1635	On Sept. 30, <b>Ukraine</b> and Austria had signed an agreement to establish consular relations.
763	HLD 1284	<b>Ukraine</b> agreed on Nov. 6 to sign the Treaty on Economic Community [see p. 38537], after heated debate in the republic's

		pressing for <b>Ukraine</b> to have its own armed forces, caused anger among the delegates.
787	HLF 1669	Between Jan. 19 and 20, Hurd met the leaders of Kazakhstan and <b>Ukraine</b> , to discuss the security situation, their economic needs and bilateral relations with the UK.
788	HLF 1674	In <b>Ukraine</b> he signed an agreement on the use of nuclear energy and also discussed control of nuclear weapons, receiving assurances from Shaposhnikov that control of nuclear weapons on the territory of the former Soviet Union would be transferred to Russia by July 1993.
789	HLF 1686	The lifting of state controls on prices in Russia, delayed from Dec.16, went ahead on Jan. 2, followed by similar steps in <b>Ukraine</b> and Moldova on Jan. 2, in Byelarus on Jan. 3, Kazakhstan on Jan. 6, and Uzbekistan and Turkmenistan on Jan. 10.
790	HLF 1687	Byelarus (on Jan. 3) and <b>Ukraine</b> introduced coupon systems for paying for some purchase
791	HLF 1765	Circulating coupons issued by the government became legal tender in <b>Ukraine</b> from Jan. 10.
792	HLF 1769	It would take over the role in <b>Ukraine</b> of the former USSR Vneshekonombank (Bank for Foreign Economic Relations), whose assets were taken over by Russia pending an agreement between the republics.
793	HLF 1770	Ukrainian Prime Minister Vitold Fokin said on Jan. 29 that <b>Ukraine</b> would pay its share of the Soviet Union's foreign debt (16.37 per cent) independently.
794	HLF 1771	He appealed for international support for Ukraine's claim to an equivalent proportion of Soviet assets abroad, and criticized the inter-republican agreement of Dec. 5 on the division of debt, which <b>Ukraine</b> had refused to sign
795	HLF 1773	A delegation from the Czech Republic, led by Prime Minister Petr Pithart, visited <b>Ukraine</b> on Jan. 9-11.
796	HLF 1778	Worth US\$7,000 million, it committed Iran to supply oil and gas to <b>Ukraine</b> in return for chemicals, concrete, pipes and other goods.
797	HLF 1779	Rumours that <b>Ukraine</b> had agreed to supply weapons to Iran went unconfirmed.
798	HLF 1780	Over four years, <b>Ukraine</b> would receive 75,000 million cubic metres of gas and 50,000,000-70,000,000 tons of oil, some of which would be passed on to other European countries.
799	HLF 1781	Iran and <b>Ukraine</b> had established diplomatic relations on Jan. 21.
800	HLF 1783	During January controversy arose between <b>Ukraine</b> and Russia over whether the Black Sea Fleet was part of the strategic forces, placed under the control of the Commonwealth of Independent States (CIS) by the agreement signed in Minsk on Dec. 30
801	HLF 1784	A Ukrainian Defence Ministry statement of Jan. 2 said that all troops in <b>Ukraine</b> , except strategic nuclear forces, were directly subordinate to the Ukrainian President.
802	HLF 1785	Servicemen would have to swear an oath of loyalty to the people of <b>Ukraine</b> by Jan. 20, and those who refused would transfer to another state of the CIS.
803	HLF 1789	On Jan. 27, President Leonid Kravchuk appointed new commanders for the three military districts of <b>Ukraine</b> , and on Jan. 31 he demanded the dismissal of Adml.
804	HLF 1792	In a communiqué issued after negotiations in Kiev on Jan. 11, Russia and <b>Ukraine</b> said that they had agreed to implement international arms control agreements.
805	HLF 1793	On the division of CIS forces "the sides acknowledge that the armed forces stationed in <b>Ukraine</b> comprise a grouping of CIS strategic forces, excluding a section of the Black Sea Fleet which will form part of the Ukrainian armed forces" .
806	HLF 1794	However, in further negotiations, the size of the section of the fleet assigned to <b>Ukraine</b> came under dispute.
807	HLF 1795	It was announced on Jan. 14 that Kravchuk had cut the line of communication between the High Command in Moscow and <b>Ukraine</b> .
808	HLF 1797	Two resolutions passed by the Russian Supreme Soviet on Jan. 23 stated (i) that servicemen of the Black Sea Fleet had to take the military oath established by the CIS [see p. 38729] and (ii) that the legislative, international affairs and external economic relations committees of the Russian Supreme Soviet were to examine by

		Feb. 6 the constitutionality of the 1954 decree transferring the Crimean oblast from Russia to <b>Ukraine</b>
809	HLG 1175	<b>Ukraine</b> and Azerbaijan, however, refused to participate in a single defence budget for joint strategic forces, undertaking only a share of financing the strategic forces stationed on their territory.
810	HLG 1187	Friction between Russia and <b>Ukraine</b> remained high, and reports that the two Presidents were to hold an extra day of bilateral negotiations after the Heads of State summit proved to be false.
811	HLG 1188	On Feb. 17, <b>Ukraine</b> published documents to prove its allegations that a joint venture company, in which naval officers were involved, had been selling ships of the Black Sea Fleet.
812	HLG 1190	On Feb. 14, the crews of six SU-24 fighter-bomber jets who refused to take the oath of loyalty to <b>Ukraine</b> defected from Ukraine to Russia, where, it was later announced, they had all been given new postings.
813	HLG 1198	<b>Ukraine</b> participated in a non-voting capacity, since its head of delegation had not been given plenary powers other than to sign agreements on co-operation in meteorology, environmental protection, and electricity production (Ukraine did not in fact sign these agreements).
814	HLG 1200	All delegations, except <b>Ukraine</b> , formally agreed to recognize the Russian Federation as the "legal successor and guarantor of foreign credits of the CIS member-states and the republic of Georgia".
815	HLG 1201	The CIS states agreed to act in concert on food imports from abroad, an agreement which was also signed by Georgia, but again <b>Ukraine</b> demanded the right to negotiate separate food credits for itself.
816	HLG 1207	A draft proposal put forward by Russia, Tajikistan, Armenia, Byelarus, Kirgizstan and Kazakhstan to establish an interparliamentary assembly was rejected by <b>Ukraine</b> and Azerbaijan because they were opposed to any sort of supranational body.
817	HLG 1294	The Russian Ministry of Trade and Material Resources blamed this on the failure of Russia's neighbours, particularly <b>Ukraine</b> and Byelarus, to fulfil agreements on food supplies.
818	HLG 1307	During the course of meetings with Federal Chancellor Helmut Kohl and other officials, Kravchuk said that <b>Ukraine</b> intended to become nuclear-free by 1994, and confirmed that Ukraine's armed forces would have a maximum strength of 220,000.
819	HLG 1308	However, he emphasised that <b>Ukraine</b> wanted a share of the resources allocated to the former Soviet Union by Germany, for resettling on its territory some of the former Soviet servicemen who were to be withdrawn from Germany by 1994.
820	HLG 1312	The Ukrainian delegation offered to resettle in <b>Ukraine</b> the ethnic Germans who were forcibly deported from Ukraine during the Second World War.
821	HLG 1327	In a statement issued after the meeting, the participants recognised the need to demarcate powers between Crimea and <b>Ukraine</b> .
822	HLG 2450	Wörner visited Kiev, capital of <b>Ukraine</b> , on Feb. 22-23 and Moscow from Feb. 24-25 for talks with Ukrainian and Russian officials on security and co-operation.
823	HLH 1570	In October 1991 <b>Ukraine</b> had refused to sign the G-7 (Group of Seven industrialized countries) memorandum on joint responsibility [see p. 38537], and foreign credits to Ukraine had been frozen (except for a Can\$50,000,000 credit opened by Canada in February), preferring to pay its 16.37 per cent share of the estimated \$84,000 million debt independently.
824	HLH 1571	However, <b>Ukraine</b> invited representatives from the other CIS states to meet on Feb. 25 to negotiate repayment mechanisms; at the meeting, which Russia had not attended, Ukraine had offered to become responsible for the share of the debt incurred by Moldova, Azerbaijan and Uzbekistan, which had also refused to sign the memorandum (their share of the debt being minimal).
825	HLH 1572	It appeared that the "Paris Club" of Western creditor governments had softened its insistence that <b>Ukraine</b> should assume collective responsibility for the former Soviet Union's foreign debt, following a meeting between Vitold Fokin, the Ukraine Prime Minister, and Jean-Claude Trichet, the Paris Club president, on March 3.
826	HLH 1577	On March 16 Fokin announced Ukraine's intention of signing the G-

		7 memorandum, defending the change of stance on the grounds of the concessions obtained by <b>Ukraine</b> on Vneshekonombank.
827	HLH 1581	The republics failed, however, to reach agreement on a council for railway transport ( <b>Ukraine</b> objecting on the grounds that it resembled the former USSR Railway Ministry), and also on the organization of economic links.
828	HLH 1591	<b>Ukraine</b> put forward a proposal making all members of the CIS successors to the former Soviet Union and dividing its property abroad between them, in proportion to their original contribution.
829	HLH 1617	Kravchuk announced at a press conference on March 12 that <b>Ukraine</b> was suspending the transfer of tactical nuclear weapons to Russia for their destruction, because of doubt over the safety of the weapons.
830	HLH 1618	He claimed that they were being stockpiled rather than dismantled and that <b>Ukraine</b> could not guarantee they would "not fall into undesirable hands".
831	HLH 1619	Under the CIS agreement signed in December 1991, all tactical nuclear weapons in <b>Ukraine</b> were to be dismantled by July 1, 1992, and all strategic weapons by the end of 1994.
832	HLH 1620	Kravchuk suggested that <b>Ukraine</b> might construct its own facilities for dismantling nuclear weapons.
833	HLH 1621	The move provoked anger in Russia, and confusion ensued as Yeltsin told the Russian Supreme Soviet on March 18 that Kravchuk had reversed his decision and that the original deadline of July 1 would be observed; NATO officials claimed that identical assurances had been given by <b>Ukraine</b> .
834	HLH 1798	Hungarian Defence Minister Lajos Für described the agreement with neighbouring <b>Ukraine</b> as important because it was unclear how the Soviet-Hungarian military agreement signed in December [see p. 38687] extended to individual states.
835	HLH 1800	On March 5 <b>Ukraine</b> concluded a deal with the Siberian oil-producing region of Tyumen by which Ukraine would obtain 4,000,000 tonnes of oil per month in return for foodstuffs and an immediate supply of 110 tonnes of pipes.
836	HLH 1801	The agreement concluded with Iran in January [see p. 38732] would provide <b>Ukraine</b> with a smaller amount of oil at a later date.
837	HLH 1803	Turkmenistan had also cut off gas supplies to <b>Ukraine</b> from March 1 in a dispute over its price.
838	HLH 1805	The dispute concerned the cost of transportation, which <b>Ukraine</b> was refusing to pay on top of a 25-fold rise on 1990 prices.
839	HLH 1806	<b>Ukraine</b> threatened to retaliate by closing the pipelines on its territory transporting Turkmen gas to third countries.
840	HLH 1811	A foreign investment law on March 11 offered compensation to foreign companies whose business was impeded by bureaucracy, and tax incentives for foreign business in <b>Ukraine</b> .
841	HLH 1846	<b>Ukraine</b> mobilized its border forces on March 17 to protect its internal security, and threatened "possible retaliatory measures" against Cossacks travelling through Ukraine.
842	HLH 1992	Hungary's March 2 trade agreement with Uzbekistan [see p. 38811] and the military co-operation agreement with <b>Ukraine</b> [see p. 38828] followed agreements on joint ventures and investment projects with Russia, Ukraine, Lithuania, Byelarus, Bashkiria and Komi republic (the last two being within Russia), worth \$4,000 million in 1992.
843	HLH 2202	The Uniate (Eastern rite Catholic) Church in <b>Ukraine</b> was a particular point of contention.
844	HLH 2204	The Orthodox hierarchy accused the Roman Catholic Church of encouraging Uniate demands for the restitution of property from the Orthodox Church in <b>Ukraine</b> .
845	HLH 2205	<b>Ukraine</b> and the Vatican had established diplomatic relations on Feb. 8.
846	HLH 2649	<b>Ukraine</b> and Byelarus had been members since 1945, the three Baltic states joined in September 1991 [see p. 38458], Russia assumed the Soviet Union's seat in December [see p. 38744], and the eight joining on March 2 were Armenia, Azerbaijan, Kazakhstan, Kirgizstan, Moldova, Tajikistan, Turkmenistan and Uzbekistan.
847	HLJ 1737	The Syrian delegation also established diplomatic relations with Armenia and <b>Ukraine</b> .
848	HLJ 1807	The governments of Byelarus, Kazakhstan, Kirgizstan, Moldova,

		Uzbekistan and <b>Ukraine</b> had called on the Russian government on April 2 not to deregulate oil prices before Oct. 1, fearing for their economies if the cheap fuel they received from Russia was instead sold to them at world prices.
049	HLJ 1926	Negotiations between <b>Ukraine</b> and Russia over the future of the Black Sea Fleet began in Odessa on April 29, having twice been postponed.
050	HLJ 1932	<b>Ukraine</b> claimed that only 10 per cent should become CIS property, as the cost of building and maintaining the fleet had been borne by Ukraine.
051	HLJ 1935	It was announced on April 14 that the transfer of tactical nuclear weapons from <b>Ukraine</b> to Russia to be dismantled, which had been suspended in March [see p. 38825], would resume following an agreement between Kravchuk and Yeltsin.
052	HLJ 1938	The April 6 decree subordinating the Black Sea Fleet to <b>Ukraine</b> also put strategic nuclear forces on Ukrainian territory under the operational command of the CIS strategic forces command until their dismantlement.
053	HLJ 1939	On March 25, Kravchuk issued a decree ordering the transfer of all Ukrainian conscripts in Azerbaijan and Armenia to <b>Ukraine</b> to be effected by May 20, 1992, and that of officers by 1993.
054	HLJ 2658	This suggestion was rejected by <b>Ukraine</b> in particular.
055	HLK 1694	Russia took 75 per cent; Moldova and <b>Ukraine</b> would finance in full the troops on their territories and participate in financing joint forces through absolute contributions; Tajikistan, Kirgizstan and Turkmenistan were not paying for the upkeep of troops on their territory.
056	HLK 1820	On May 5 the Crimean Supreme Soviet declared the Crimea's independence from <b>Ukraine</b> , pending negotiations with Ukraine and a referendum scheduled for Aug. 2.
057	HLK 1821	In apparent contradiction to this, reportedly as a concession to <b>Ukraine</b> , the Crimean Supreme Soviet adopted a Constitution the following day, describing Crimea as "within" (vkhodit v) Ukraine.
058	HLK 1825	Sufficient signatures had been collected to hold a referendum in the Crimea on independence from <b>Ukraine</b> .
059	HLK 1826	The Crimea had been administratively part of <b>Ukraine</b> since 1954, before which it had belonged to Russia.
060	HLK 1827	The representative body of the original Crimean population, the Crimean Tatars' Majlis [see p. 38302], issued a statement on May 12 denouncing the Crimean vote but also criticizing the autonomy granted by <b>Ukraine</b> to the Crimea, as all existing structures excluded the Tatar nation.
061	HLK 1829	In an escalation of the confrontation, the Russian Federation Supreme Soviet voted in closed session on May 21 to rescind the 1954 decree ceding the Crimea from Russia to <b>Ukraine</b> .
062	HLK 1832	The reaction of <b>Ukraine</b> to the Russian parliamentary decision came in a Foreign Ministry statement, reported on May 25, which said that "the status of the Crimea is an internal Ukrainian matter which cannot be the subject of negotiations with another state".
063	HLK 1851	The US Export-Import Bank was reported to have offered <b>Ukraine</b> US\$140 million in credits for purchasing US goods.
064	HLK 2200	Azerbaijan, Armenia, Byelarus, Moldova and <b>Ukraine</b> had applied for similar status.
065	HLK 2588	The impasse on how to ratify and implement the treaty was resolved in May in a series of bilateral negotiations between the USA on the one hand and <b>Ukraine</b> and Kazakhstan on the other, during which time the two countries' Presidents, Leonid Kravchuk and Nursultan Nazarbayev, visited Washington.
066	HLL 1537	Rouble zone banking officials met in Tallinn on June 5-6, when a clearing agreement was signed with <b>Ukraine</b> .
067	HLL 1652	<b>Ukraine</b> and Byelarus already had parallel currencies
068	HLL 1659	Other items in their 18-point agreement included transferring to <b>Ukraine</b> a part of the ex-Soviet property abroad, and a mechanism for the introduction of Ukrainian currency.
069	HLLN 1661	<b>Ukraine</b> insisted on retaining joint command of CIS strategic forces.
070	HLL 1766	At the signing ceremony, Kravchuk endorsed the arms reduction treaty between Russia and the USA, but emphasised that while <b>Ukraine</b> intended to become a non-nuclear power, the



		summit treaties applied to Russia alone and Ukraine would be an independent party to any treaties stemming from former USA-Soviet Union agreements.
871	HLL 1770	Konstantin Morozov had ordered the transfer out of the country of some 6,000 officers who refused to take an oath of loyalty to <b>Ukraine</b> .
872	HLL 1733	In a speech to the Congress of Ukrainian Officers, Morozov announced that Ukrainian servicemen in so-called CIS "flashpoints" would return rapidly, and all others would return to <b>Ukraine</b> within three years.
873	HLL 1775	On June 2 the Ukrainian parliament issued a statement rejecting Russia's May 21 Supreme Soviet vote annulling the 1954 decree transferring the Crimea from Russia to <b>Ukraine</b> .
874	HLL 1776	The statement said that the "status and fate of the Crimea as a component part of <b>Ukraine</b> cannot be the subject of any interstate negotiations" .
875	HLL 1780	The proposals included Crimean economic autonomy, and re-phrased the citizenship provision as: "each citizen of the Republic of Crimea is simultaneously a citizen of <b>Ukraine</b> " .
876	HLM 1616	The question of interim control over nuclear weapons in <b>Ukraine</b> had been removed from the agenda after preparatory Foreign and Defence Ministers' meetings on July 3-4 (not including Moldova's Defence Minister), as it was felt that there was no likelihood of an agreement at the summit.
877	HLM 1617	<b>Ukraine</b> was insisting on retaining operational control over long-range nuclear weapons deployed on its territory.
878	HLM 1638	<b>Ukraine</b> was reported to have criticized the draft agreement for not safeguarding against possible bias in the ITRC, which would use the facilities of the ex-Soviet (now Russian) Ostankino company.
879	HLM 1812	On 8 July a conference of the Consultative Council of the Federation of Free Trade Unions voted to call a general strike in <b>Ukraine</b> for July 20.
880	HLM 1816	Conflict between Russia and <b>Ukraine</b> over control of the Black Sea Fleet intensified during July when a Russian frigate defected to Odessa.
881	HLM 1817	The frigate, an SKR 815 under the command of Ukrainian Sergei Nastenko and manned by a crew which had sworn loyalty to <b>Ukraine</b> in January, left Donuzla on the Crimean peninsula without permission on July 21 and hoisted the Ukrainian flag.
882	HLM 1820	Igor Kasatonov, Commander of the Black Sea Fleet, described the ship's flight as "close to a terrorist act" and protested against attempts by <b>Ukraine</b> to "snatch ships" .
883	HLM 1926	The new church was established at the end of June and united the Autocephalous Church in <b>Ukraine</b> with followers of the former head of the Ukrainian Orthodox Church, Metropolitan Filaret, dismissed in May.
884	HLM 2387	On July 20 a group of French inspectors arrived in <b>Ukraine</b> to monitor implementation of the treaty, marking the start of an intensive 120-day period of mutual "baseline inspections" to establish current holdings in each country.
885	HLN 1454	Some 47,400 refugees from the conflict were reported to have fled to <b>Ukraine</b> .
886	HLN 1458	Yeltsin announced that he would mediate in talks between the two sides over Dnestr's future, and both presidents appealed to <b>Ukraine</b> to co-operate in allowing the Russian troop withdrawals from Moldova through its territory.
887	HLN 1468	The defection of a frigate of the Fleet to <b>Ukraine</b> in July [see p. 39021] had fostered fears that no agreement would be forthcoming at Yalta.
888	HLN 1469	Under the Aug. 3 agreement, there would be a transitional period extending to 1995, during which the Black Sea Fleet would be removed from Commonwealth of Independent States (CIS) joint armed forces and "placed under the direct jurisdiction of the Russian Federation and of <b>Ukraine</b> " .
889	HLN 1472	The August agreement stipulated that during the transitional period, Russia and <b>Ukraine</b> would exercise joint command over the Fleet; enjoy equal use of its bases and facilities; recruit to it equally by conscription; and allow servicemen of the fleet to swear allegiance to the state of which they were citizens.
890	HLN 1476	The Congress of National Democratic Forces of <b>Ukraine</b> held its

		inaugural meeting on Aug. 2, attended by 16 parties and organizations including the Ukrainian Republican Party and the Democratic Party of Ukraine.
891	HLN 1478	It declared its goal to be the attainment of full state independence for <b>Ukraine</b> , which, it asserted, necessitated withdrawal from the CIS.
892	HLN 1479	However, the largest nationalist organization of <b>Ukraine</b> , Rukh, voted on Aug. 1 not to take part in the congress, considering it to be too moderate in its opposition to the current regime.
893	HLN 1483	A delegation from China's legislature, the National People's Congress, furthered contacts between the two states with an eight-day visit to <b>Ukraine</b> beginning on Aug. 18.
894	HLN 1484	<b>Ukraine</b> and China had established diplomatic relations on Jan. 4, 1992.
895	HLP 1336	The resumption of trade with <b>Ukraine</b> , suspended since March 1 [see p. 38828] in a dispute over the price of Turkmen gas, was announced on Sept. 26 following a meeting between Ukrainian Deputy Prime Minister Konstantin Masik and Turkmenistan's President Saparmurad Niyazov; Ukrainian radio reported that <b>Ukraine</b> would pay transport costs for the gas in addition to the price of 3,000 roubles per cubic metre.
896	HLP 1583	The postponement, decided on Sept. 16 by the presidents of Byelarus, Kazakhstan, Kirgizstan, Russia and <b>Ukraine</b> , apparently stemmed from disagreements between Russia and <b>Ukraine</b> over control of the nuclear weapons stationed in <b>Ukraine</b> .
897	HLP 1637	The Russian Central Bank (RCB) from Sept. 22 suspended indefinitely financial transactions between Russia and <b>Ukraine</b> , on orders from the Russian government.
898	HLP 1640	Russia contended that <b>Ukraine</b> was exporting inflation to Russia when Ukrainian enterprises purchased Russian goods with credits issued by <b>Ukraine</b> , for although Russia had the monopoly on printing money, all former Soviet republics could issue credits to their industries.
899	HLP 1641	Talks between Russia and <b>Ukraine</b> on <b>Ukraine's</b> withdrawal from the rouble zone had been in progress since June (for RCB-government conflict see p. 39057).
900	HLP 1777	The first article confirmed that the Crimean Republic was "a legal, democratic, secular state within the structure of <b>Ukraine</b> " whose jurisdiction "is determined by its Constitution and the law of <b>Ukraine</b> on the delimitation of powers between the bodies of power of <b>Ukraine</b> and the Crimean Republic".
901	HLP 1783	Zlenko rejected as "political speculation exploited by party leaders for electoral purposes" any territorial claims on formerly Romanian parts of <b>Ukraine</b> .
902	HLP 2065	The Council was reported on Sept. 20 to have granted <b>Ukraine</b> guest status.
903	HKR 1077	A military contract with the <b>Ukraine</b> involving the supply on a barter basis of arms and spare parts was signed on Oct. 17 following a visit to Kiev by Defence Minister Sharad Pawar on Oct. 14-17.
904	HLR 1500	According to the Financial Times, such a move represented an attempt to create a "two-speed" CIS, with states like <b>Ukraine</b> , which wished to go ahead in the near future with the introduction of its own currency, "pushed at least to the edge of the CIS, if not out of it entirely".
905	HLR 1506	<b>Ukraine</b> , however, remained reluctant to relinquish control over the launching of nuclear missiles from its territory.
906	HLR 1628	Russian acting Prime Minister Yegor Gaidar arrived in Kiev on Oct. 3 for talks with Simonenko on economic and financial relations between the two countries in anticipation of the introduction by <b>Ukraine</b> of its own currency.
907	HLR 1631	Russia and <b>Ukraine</b> were united in rejecting the principle of shared responsibility for the debt on the part of all the former republics.
908	HLR 1632	However, while Russia was in favour of taking on all the assets and commitments of the former Soviet Union individually, <b>Ukraine</b> insisted that the various republics should service the debt separately.
909	HLS 1314	Under pressure from <b>Ukraine</b> , all countries agreed to limit the definition of CIS strategic forces to "strategic nuclear forces and those military units which are essential to the day-to-day

932	J3H 791		Around 230 tons of "highly toxic chemicals" have been illegally exported from Germany to <b>Ukraine</b> since the beginning of this year and the German authorities have been aware of the transports, Greenpeace has claimed.
933	J3J 613		EC sends experts to advise Russia and <b>Ukraine</b> on nuclear safety
934	J3J 614		The EC is sending nuclear experts to help in improving the safety of reactors in Russia and <b>Ukraine</b> .
935	J3J 615		Six teams of experts are going to Russia and two to <b>Ukraine</b> for placements of six months to a year; each team consists of between four and six engineers, who will install computerised protection systems and leak detection devices.
936	J3K 375		The country's nuclear lobby has argued that alternative energy sources are either not available or too expensive and Semenyuk told a parliamentary debate on the government's economic reform programme that: "Experts say that after the introduction of safety measures the plant is among the safest, and not only in <b>Ukraine</b> ."
937	K4H 324		The use of modern technology at the Bootle headquarters has surprised both men, whose aim is to apply what they have learned to the banking system in <b>Ukraine</b> .
938	KS2 4843		Carrard said <b>Ukraine</b> and Georgia, which had sought to compete independently, were part of the agreement.
939	K59 4563		But since then a major row has broken out over Russian supplies to <b>Ukraine</b> .
940	K59 4565		The meeting, to be followed by talks between their heads of government tomorrow, could head off a Russian threat to cut off natural gas supplies to <b>Ukraine</b> unless it pays for the gas it received in January.
941	K59 4566		Moscow is demanding world prices for its fuel supplies to <b>Ukraine</b> and other CIS members which do not benefit from subsidies under inter-governmental accords.
942	K59 4567		A senior official at the Russian gas industry monopoly Gazprom told Itar-Tass news agency that supplies to <b>Ukraine</b> would be cut off on Thursday.
943	K59 4569		Tass said <b>Ukraine</b> , which depends on Russia for about 70 per cent of its gas needs, owed 165 billion roubles (\$286 million) for gas supplied up to February 19.
944	K59 4570		<b>Ukraine</b> has threatened to charge world prices for transporting Russian gas to export markets in Europe if Russia goes ahead with charging world prices from February 1.
945	K5C 1777		Belarus has persuaded Moscow to sell it 16 million tonnes of oil this year — almost as much as the 20 million tonnes Russia will supply to <b>Ukraine</b> , whose economy and energy needs are much bigger.
946	K59 643		He has lived on a collective farm in <b>Ukraine</b> since 1945 but was flown back to France by a French television station.
947	K5M 5157		Clearly anticipating hostility from <b>Ukraine</b> to any Russian suggestion of new central structures, Mr Kozyrev told the news conference: 'I don't think any magnifying glass will help you find any neo-imperialist designs in this.'
948	K5M 5455		Russia and <b>Ukraine</b> were among other countries that could be involved.
949	KJS 66		Erm, I think Yeltsin's threat as it were to the Ukrainian is actually a diplomatic move, he wants <b>Ukraine</b> to remain within the Soviet Union, er and if it does so he's not going to make an issue of the border, but, er, if it does break away completely I think what he's saying is well there's a frontier that we're going to have to reconsider because large Eastern areas of Ukraine including huge industrial towns are predominantly populated by Russians.
950	KJS 139		Now it seems to me that er Yeltsin's that kind of Russian patriot and he's shown it by concluding treaties as equal partners with <b>Ukraine</b> , with the Baltic Republics and so on er in which he said that er Russia is no longer going to interfere in their internal affairs, so they [pause] they are equal partners in these treaties.
951	A05 885	They turned nomadic and mingled with the nomads of <b>the Sudan</b> , where they were to consider building a further house and perhaps settling down.	
952	A05 911	Justin goes back to England for a while, and then, having broken some hearts, arrives in <b>the Sudan</b> to perform his own suicide.	
953	A3T 370	Sir: We write to express our deep concern and profound fears over the continued detention of scores	

		of prominent trade union leaders and activists in <b>the Sudan</b> and the banning of all union activity.	
954	A3T 372	Those held are imprisoned throughout <b>the Sudan</b> including in the main prison in Khartoum North, 'Kober'.	
955	AGM 859	The irrigation schemes in <b>the Sudan</b> , including the Gezira project, provide an example of a case where a poor response from tenant farmers, for a variety of reasons, has consistently dogged the major rehabilitation projects financed by the World Bank and other donors in the early 1980s.	
956	A7H 952	While grain mountains grew in the West, millions of people in <b>the Sudan</b> were dying of starvation.	
957	ABA 659	Finding ways round the block of Arab Nationalist states, that stretched from Syria in the north to the southern frontier of <b>the Sudan</b> in the south, was to become one of the major tactical problems faced by the Defence operational staffs and the Diplomatic Service throughout the 1960s.	
958	ACG 460	He had spent several years in <b>the Sudan</b> and he gave us a tip: 'Never take a taxi there,' he said, 'without fixing the price for the journey before you get in.'	
959	AJM 1279	In May 1940 Winchester became adjutant, RE, in 5 Indian Division, with which he went to <b>the Sudan</b> a few months later on active service.	
960	AJM 1280	After a period on the staff in <b>the Sudan</b> , he commanded 20 Field Company at the Battle of Keren in Eritrea.	
961	AL6 700	Troops loyal to Khartoum's Islamic military regime are massing in the Ethiopian frontier town of Raad — with the consent and military support of the Ethiopian army — to attack Pakok, a small town just inside <b>the Sudan</b> border and less than 100 miles from the rebel base at Kapoeta.	
962	ANL 3174	In 1884 he had gone out to <b>the Sudan</b> with the rank of captain, and had been wounded at the battle of Abu Kru the following January.	
963	APD 736	As the Egyptian representative to the PCC told a leading representative of the Palestinian refugees at that time, Egypt was more interested in its own problems in <b>the Sudan</b> , in Suez, and in the receipt of American aid and arms.	
964	ARO 1678	By that time, the French had already built an extensive network in North Africa, the Uganda Railway was under construction, the Germans had begun their railways in both Tanganyika and South West Africa, and the British had driven their railway through <b>the Sudan</b> as part of their reconquest of the upper Nile.	
965	ARM 1493	If <b>the Sudan</b> Defence Force had been unsuccessful in capturing this oasis, they would be in grave difficulty, stuck in the desert without fuel, water or rations.	
966	ASW 255	The Almoravids swiftly overran much of Africa and <b>the Sudan</b> , restoring these countries to orthodox Islamic practice.	
967	B12 1069	During the 1980s, there has been a marked decline in the proportion of secondary students who gain <b>the Sudan</b> School Certificate which enables them to go on to higher education or enter the civil service.	
968	B1E 64	According to Berry (1988), sand dune encroachment, deterioration of rangelands and rain-fed croplands have been severe or very severe in Sahelian West Africa and <b>the Sudan</b> .	
969	B1E 66	In <b>the Sudan</b> , apart from the increased extent of sand dunes along the Nile, El-Karouri (1986) reports a decline in sorghum production, a staple food, from in 1961 to in 1973 in the Kardofan region as well as similar declines in maize and millet productivity and a reduction in gum arabic production due to the exploitation of <i>Acacia senegal</i> for fuel and clearance.	
970	B1E 127	Irrigation programmes in <b>the Sudan</b> since 1955, where	

		cotton is a major export crop as it is in Egypt, have again created considerable environmental change.	
873	1195	But even after the distribution of millions of tonnes of food aid, and spending \$162 million on measures to prevent soil loss, the spectre of another disaster hangs over the countries of the Sahel, Mauretania, Mali, Upper Volta, Niger, Chad and part of <b>the Sudan</b> are all threatened	
874	600	In <b>the Sudan</b> the animal field geologists most fear is the scorpion; in India it is the leech; in Zimbabwe, the rhinoceros.	
878	2282	arabiensis in <b>the Sudan</b> , show resistance to malathion only in the adult stage and it seems evident that such resistance was not in fact selected by agricultural usage.	
87G	753	In the Gezira region of <b>the Sudan</b> , for example, growing more sorghum and groundnuts has increased the cotton pest, the <i>Heliothis</i> boll worm.	
BLY	542	The name 'Institute of Education' has been used in African universities to describe institutes which do little except train secondary school teachers, but in the sense of a professional centre concerned with various aspects of quality both of teachers and the curriculum they teach, it was first used in Bakht Er Ruda in <b>the Sudan</b> in the 1930's.	
C90	629	The Indian Civil Service and <b>the Sudan</b> Political Service each practised its own system of careful selection, but up to and including the First World War recruitment to the Colonial Service — or rather the assemblage of small local services which made it up — was on a highly casual basis.	
C90	641	Taking his cue from <b>the Sudan</b> Service and rejecting the written examination, Furse's method of selection was the interview, to which he attached a great mystique.	
CAU	1322	I read with interest the article on 'Crop-spraying in <b>the Sudan</b> ' in September's <i>Pilot</i> .	
CGL	1430	This was built for United Air Lines as DC-3A-197B NC 18942 in April 1948 and served with series of US operators until it found itself in <b>the Sudan</b> (as N8044) in 1976, before going to South Africa and joining Caprivi Airways in 1978 as ZS-KEX.	
CLX	1271	Haig had seen action in <b>the Sudan</b> in 1898 and at the Battle of Omdurman, where he served with the Egyptian cavalry.	
CSO	304	With Rivers he had participated in the famous Torres Straits expedition and was freshly returned from new research in <b>the Sudan</b> .	
CSO	1017	The element of feminist protest which can be discerned here is even more obvious in a kindred possession illness affecting women in the smart suburbs of Khartoum, capital of <b>the Sudan</b> .	
EBW	920	Amenhotep's foreign diplomacy fostered political stability and international trade, enabling him to spend lavishly on domestic programmes that virtually rebuilt his empire stretching from Syria to <b>the Sudan</b> .	
EBW	928	Together with Lawrence M. Berman, Curatorial Assistant in the Department of Ancient Art at Cleveland, they examined more than 2,000 objects in fifty-one collections in forty-four cities on four continents, and visited numerous tombs, temples, and other sites in Egypt and <b>the Sudan</b> .	
EDT	1506	Mendoros's enthusiasm for aviation dates, he says, from his childhood in <b>the Sudan</b> , when he used to get taken up in the helicopters servicing Italian-operated drilling rigs.	
FEM	2527	They showed <b>the Sudan</b> huge and blank, and the river curving through empty spaces.	
FEM	2739	The railway, built by Kitchener in 1897 as part of the reconquest of <b>the Sudan</b> , takes the shorter route and	

		cuts across the desert.	
988	FP 196	It didn't occur to the purchaser of the pure cotton Live Aid souvenir tee-shirt to ponder the fact that <b>the Sudan</b> provides a huge amount of the raw cotton demanded by the cheap tee-shirt industry, yet millions of Sudanese citizens have never had a square meal in their lives.	
989	FU3 1894	Foreign affairs were a cause of much criticism for Gladstone and the Liberals particularly over <b>the Sudan</b> .	
990	FYH 85	I don't know whether I was a good soldier or not, but I went to Egypt and <b>the Sudan</b> .	
991	FYH 705	As a consequence of which [pause] well we went to Egypt and <b>the Sudan</b> this business, we came back and er the b-- the [pause] the foreman's brother he ne-- he never liked me ever this forema-- when I were a kid you know, he never liked me at all, I never got on with him and [pause] and er mind you there's a long story about that but it's a silly little thing that er that I really upset him with.	
992	G36 369	Just £2, for example can feed someone in <b>the Sudan</b> for a whole month.	
993	G36 389	In <b>the Sudan</b> , for example, two feeding centres have been set up near Khartoum.	
994	GSY 1038	She was not squeamish about using her considerable social influence in support of her son Winston; she pressed his writing on publishers, sought for favourable reviewers, and appealed directly to the third Marquess of Salisbury, then prime minister, to permit him to join the expedition to <b>the Sudan</b> under Sir H. Herbert Kitchener (later first Earl Kitchener of Khartoum, q.v.).	
995	GVY 1421	This was the case with ground-nuts, cocoa, and palm-oil in West Africa, cotton and gums in Egypt and <b>the Sudan</b> , sugar in the West Indies, Natal, Queensland, and elsewhere, cotton, jute, and tea in India.	
996	HOA 308	Meanwhile John was menaced by the Dervish armies from <b>the Sudan</b> , who were massing on his frontier.	
997	HOA 372	He had incorporated into his empire the Ogaden, the town of Harar, the lands of the Galla tribes, the Gurage country, the ancient kingdom of Kaffa, and the Anuak and other tribes on the borders of <b>the Sudan</b> .	
998	HOA 295	In order to avoid the hot weather my mother had preceded my father to England, escorted as far as Jibuti by an official from <b>the Sudan</b> who was temporarily serving at the Legation.	
999	HOA 424	Soon after he came to power he personally led an expedition against the Shanqalla negroes on <b>the Sudan</b> border, and my father affirmed that the slaughter there must have satisfied for a time even his craving for blood.	
1000	HOA 1002	He died in 1942 and it is my lasting regret that after I left Oxford I did not see him again; I still have the letters he wrote me when I was in <b>the Sudan</b> .	
1001	HOA 1236	Accompanying us was the delegation from <b>the Sudan</b> , led by Sir John Maffey, the Governor-General; he was six foot three and impressive in appearance, with natural charm and a spontaneous interest in others.	
1002	HOA 1237	He had been Private Secretary to my uncle when he was Viceroy, and later Chief Commissioner of the North-West Frontier of India before he went to <b>the Sudan</b> .	
1003	HOA 1246	Harold MacMichael, who was Civil Secretary in <b>the Sudan</b> , was, I am sure, a brilliant player; he was also long-suffering.	
1004	HOA 1265	They had travelled, in many cases for weeks, from all parts of the empire, from Tigre and Begemder, Gojjam, Wollo, Harar and Walega, from the furthest provinces of the south and west, on the borders of Kenya and <b>the Sudan</b> , to be present when their Emperor was crowned.	

1005	HOA 1336	I discussed my plans with Colonel Sandford; he had travelled across Abyssinia to <b>the Sudan</b> in 1907 and served under my father in the Legation in 1913, returning to Abyssinia with Christine, his wife, after the First World War in which he had fought with distinction.	
1006	HOA 1483	I had become interested in <b>the Sudan</b> itself after reading Samuel Baker's books, but at first my interest was largely in the wild life and the big-game hunting in the Southern Sudan; then at Eton I chanced on The River War, Winston Churchill's vivid account of Kitchener's campaign to reconquer the Sudan from the Khalifa.	
1007	HOA 1485	I was interviewed by <b>the Sudan</b> Agent in London who gave me lunch at his club, and told me I would be called before a selection board when I came down from Oxford.	
1008	HH3 6000	The incredible eggplants of <b>the Sudan</b> have succumbed to the US-bred 'Black Beauty' and the vast array of beets in Turkey have been vanquished by the 'Detroit Globe' beet.	
1009	HLS 671	The United States Agency for International Development (USAID) on March 15 drew attention to the critical food supply situation in <b>the Sudan</b> , the Horn of Africa, Angola and Liberia.	
1010	HL7 5735	On Dec. 10 the FAO appealed for 1,300,000 tonnes of food aid for <b>the Sudan</b> in 1991.	
1011	HL7 5737	The latest report confirmed an October FAO estimate which suggested that at least 5,000,000 people in <b>the Sudan</b> risked death through starvation.	
1012	J2B 587	She has several years' experience of teaching in <b>the Sudan</b> .	
1013	JNF 430	In <b>the Sudan</b> cities are surrounded by huge camps filled with victims of a five year long civil war.	
1014	JXL 107	Britain however would retain control of certain reserved subjects: Egypt's defence, including the retention of British bases; imperial communications, especially the Suez Canal; the protection of foreign interests in Egypt; and <b>the Sudan</b> , the route of the Nile waters.	
1015	KAP 609	Since last May many of these same passers-by have come face to face on their TV screens with the agony, desolation and despair of the people of Ethiopia and <b>the Sudan</b> .	
1016	A03 272		Hong Song-dam from South Korea has had his prison sentence reduced while Khalid el Kid <b>from Sudan</b> has been moved to Kober Prison, Khartoum, Sudan.
1017	A3T 376		The suppression of trade union and democratic rights by the military authorities is reflected in their attempt to impose a new trade union law in the absence of leaders, thus violating international conventions and agreements, including the Universal Declaration of Human Rights, to <b>which Sudan</b> is a signatory.
1018	A6M 146		In four cases, Ghana in 1976 and 1979, Nigeria in 1980 and <b>Sudan</b> in 1987, military regimes have held elections which have returned civilian governments to power but in all four cases a coup has reinstated a military head of state.
1019	A6M 453		Their primary emphasis was on the development of large-scale commercial agriculture — either through large, corporate-owned estates (as with oil palm in Zaire, coffee, and bananas in Cameroun, and cotton <b>in Sudan</b> ), through individual settlers (as in Kenya, Zimbabwe and Zambia), or through both (as in Tanzania and Cameroun).
1020	A6M 455		Sometimes, as with cotton in Zaire, Chad and Tanzania such planting was compulsory; sometimes, as with cocoa in Ghana, coffee in Cameroun and cotton in Uganda <b>and Sudan</b> it was voluntary.
1021	A6M 938		US aid to <b>Sudan</b> stood at \$64m in 1981, rising to \$121m in 1984; in 1986 total US military and economic aid to Sudan stood at \$158m prior to total suspension in late February with only \$50m of food aid being disbursed following Sudan's developing relations with

			Libya.
1022	A6M 1130		With Islam, however, there will be important links between the strength of the mosques and the political complexion of government, as has always existed between the Murid Brotherhood and the government of Senegal, and as the introduction of Sharia Law in Sudan in 1983, and the strength of fundamentalist movements in northern Nigeria indicates.
1023	ABD 1301		In Sudan, by contrast, forecasters claim to have visited all areas badly affected by 1990's drought.
1024	ABD 1312		For Ethiopia and Sudan, it is the second bad year in a row (and the third bad year in four).
1025	ABD 1313		Reserves are known to be low in Sudan, and thought to be low in Ethiopia.
1026	ABD 1317		In Sudan President Omar el Bashir's government has refused to admit to the famine, declaring only a 'temporary food gap' of 75,000 tonnes.
1027	ABD 1326		Angola's Marxist government used to be as inhospitable to aid workers as Sudan.
1028	ADW 733		The Sahara was theirs from the southern outskirts of Ajdabiya to the Egyptian border, to Wainat and Sudan, and then to the French conquests in Chad.
1029	AJD 5		Libya's Voice of the Greater Arab Homeland, quoting the Libyan news agency JANA, said the plane was crossing Libyan airspace from Sudan and disappeared from radar screens at 8:45 p.m.
1030	AJD 9		Mr Arafat, had been in Sudan and was expected to visit a guerrilla base in south-east Libya.
1031	AT8 926		Oil has been discovered in Benin, Chad, Niger, Ivory Coast and Sudan but exploitation is in its infancy.
1032	B12 46		These conflicts, combined with the debt crisis, have also contributed to a sharp decline in intra-regional trade which had been built up through the Central American Common Market. [B12 47] Sudan has, meanwhile, suffered a series of calamities during the 1980s: drought has caused severe economic problems, loss of life and massive movements of people, exacerbated by the rekindling of the civil war between the north and the south.
1033	B12 563		Two such countries are Mozambique and Nicaragua, where revolutionary governments embarked on campaigns of social and economic transformation in which education played a key role. [B12 564] Sudan has suffered many years of intermittent internal strife between governments dominated by northerners and separatist movements in the south.
1034	B12 995		Since Sudan came into existence as a separate state under British colonial control at the end of the nineteenth century, the north has tended to dominate, to be the seat of government and to take economic and political precedence over the south.
1035	B12 998		Throughout the 1980s, Sudan has suffered not only from the disruption caused by its own civil conflict but has also experienced influxes of refugees from surrounding countries — Uganda, Ethiopia and Chad — driven by drought and war.
1036	B12 1003		With their financial backing, and some Western aid, Sudan embarked on an ambitious public investment programme focused on large-scale agriculture.
1037	B12 1001		The government was attracted by the idea of changing Sudan from an exporter of cotton, groundnuts and gum arabic into what was dubbed at the time 'the breadbasket of the Middle East'.
1038	B12 1006		By 1977, Sudan had a severe foreign exchange crisis, and by the beginning of 1978 was experiencing shortages of imported goods.
1039	B12 1007		At this point the Gulf states and other creditors insisted that Sudan turn to the IMF, and the first of many standby arrangements was signed, with the standard range of measures.
1040	B12 1023		Education in Sudan since independence has witnessed a substantial expansion in the total number of schools, pupils and teachers at primary, intermediate and secondary levels.
1041	B12 1073		Another major problem for graduates at all levels is the lack of job opportunities: for example, there are now 20,000 university graduates unemployed in Sudan, and for school graduates too there are few opportunities in the formal sector.
1042	B1E 129		Apart from changing the landscape of Sudan, especially in the Gezira region to the south of Khartoum by canal construction, the



		irrigation projects have not resulted in the increased production of cash crops that was initially envisaged.
1043	B72 1323	The UN Development Programme has paid for tests on existing photovoltaic systems, and a British consultancy, Sir William Halcrow and Partners is carrying out field work <b>in Sudan</b> , the Philippines and Egypt.
1044	CAH 314	Reports come <b>from Sudan</b> , where the harshness of nature is compounded by man's inhumanity to man — or rather to women and children; and from Zimbabwe, where drought is putting many lives at risk, especially, as usual, those of young children.
1045	CAJ 1106	A few years ago, my predecessor as NSS editor, Stuart Weir, decided to use an article by me about famine <b>in Sudan</b> as his Christmas edition cover story.
1046	CAJ 1111	John Cole's column of 24 April ('It really takes the biscuit'), which counterposed reports of famine ( <b>in Sudan</b> , again, and Zimbabwe) with the domestic political 'babble' over 'Scottish devolution, poll tax, or the privatisation of British Rail', brought similar complaints.
1047	CFH 212	ONLY through concrete policy changes will the quality of human life for women <b>in Sudan</b> be changed, Fatima Ibrahim, President of the Sudanese Women's Union, told AI's annual conference on Women and Human Rights.
1048	CFH 323	The UAs covered extra-judicial executions (EJEs), death threats, torture and 'disappearances' in Colombia, Peru, Brazil, India and the Philippines; attacks on street-children in Guatemala; and amputation sentences and crucifixion <b>in Sudan</b> .
1049	CGJ 432	Four examples acquired <b>in Sudan</b> were being refurbished.
1050	CHR 1414	Farmers in Ethiopia, healthworkers to remove Guinea Worm in Burkina Faso, orphans in Mozambique, wells in Uganda, teachers in Kenya, health services in Somalia, schools <b>in Sudan</b> , carpenters in Zimbabwe and hundreds of others.
1051	CR8 1278	Afghanis with expired visas or invalid papers are expelled to a country 'of their choice'; many end up <b>in Sudan</b> , a place with conveniently permeable borders.
1052	CR9 3277	President Husni Mubarak says the campaign is being orchestrated by Iran and supported <b>by Sudan</b> .
1053	CRB 1372	The World Bank reckons that a Trinidad deal would still be unsustainable for weak economies like those of Somalia, Mozambique <b>and Sudan</b> .
1054	CRC 1390	Britain withdrew aid from Malawi last year, and <b>from Sudan</b> the previous year, in protest at the way those countries treated their citizens.
1055	CRP 576	Aiming to <b>visit Sudan</b> and Ethiopia next year to continue her work, I doubt whether many people would consider her so!
1056	EA2 553	The largest excluded study was conducted <b>in Sudan</b> but used an allocation method whereby the families given vitamin A and placebo were recruited by two separate researchers.
1057	EBW 299	Located <b>in Sudan</b> , the city covered at least sixty acres and included a 100-foot high mudbrick temple.
1058	F9J 650	Longman reports strong sales in Africa with mention made of <b>Sudan</b> .
1059	FAN 2351	Africa had its first military coup in 1958, <b>in Sudan</b> ; the danger of military intervention was graphically illustrated in 1964 with army mutinies in Kenya, Tanganyika and Uganda; as recently as January 1966 the Nigerian coup had cost the lives of the Prime Minister and the Premiers of the Northern and Western regions.
1060	FEM 50	Their migrations were the journey on which we were embarking, following the course of the Nile, through Egypt <b>and Sudan</b> and on into Uganda.
1061	FEM 248	Now one must go a long way upriver to find them, far <b>into Sudan</b> and Uganda.
1062	FEM 757	Martial law had recently been declared <b>in Sudan</b> which meant that all Sudanese nationals abroad required a visa to return home.
1063	FEM 765	I told him I was writing a book <b>about Sudan</b> , and managed to make some tenuous link between this and benefit to his airline.
1064	FEM 1738	On the other side of the lake, you will come <b>to Sudan</b> .
1065	FEM 2478	Behind it lies Lake Nasser, which stretches to the borders of <b>Sudan</b> , and beyond, covering all of what was once Egyptian Nubia.
1066	FEM 2497	The result was Lake Nasser, 250 miles long, covering almost a fifth of the Egyptian Nile, and stretching some 70 miles <b>into Sudan</b> .

1067	FEM 2503	Drought in Ethiopia <b>and Sudan</b> often meant famine in Egypt.
1068	FEM 2516	For years there has been talk of building a road and railway along the shore to link Aswan with Wadi Halfa, the first town <b>inside Sudan</b> .
1069	FEM 2519	We wrapped packages of film and journals and sent them to Cairo and to England. [FEM 2520] <b>Sudan</b> did not have the facilities of Egypt and we would be out of touch for at least six weeks, until we reached Khartoum.
1070	FEM 2631	We longed for the arrival of autumn, but began to doubt that such a season existed <b>in Sudan</b> .
1071	FEM 2637	The prices were fantastic, far higher than in Egypt. [FEM 2638] <b>Sudan</b> was a land of scarcity where fresh vegetables, and much else, were luxuries.
1072	FEM 2761	They emerged out of the darkness into the gas-light of the doorway like ghouls, their black faces powdered white with the dust of their journey. [FEM 2762] <b>Sudan</b> is Africa's largest country with an area of almost a million square miles, ten times the size of Great Britain.
1073	FEM 2765	On the rough tracks which criss-cross the vast distances of <b>Sudan</b> , lorries are the only reliable means of conveyance.
1074	FEM 2787	It is an uninhabited and notoriously hostile desert, which has contributed as much as the Nile's cataracts to the historical isolation of <b>Sudan</b> .
1075	FT7 732	Aiming to <b>visit Sudan</b> and Ethiopia next year to continue her work, I doubt whether many people would consider her so!
1076	GXD 174	We pray for the governments and peoples of eastern Europe as they enter a new era; for Africa, that its peoples may be delivered from fear, oppression and famine, especially in Ethiopia <b>and Sudan</b> ; for the Israeli and Palestinian people that they may honour each other and seek the common good;
1077	HOP 624	It is also reported from a study on Moslem women in Bangladesh, Egypt, Indonesia, Nigeria, Sri Lanka <b>and Sudan</b> that, as parity rose, so did the incidence of anaemia, toxemia, haemorrhage, fetus malpresentation and blood disorders.
1078	HOA 1485	I was interviewed by the <b>Sudan</b> Agent in London who gave me lunch at his club, and told me I would be called before a selection board when I came down from Oxford.
1079	HOP 624	It is also reported from a study on Moslem women in Bangladesh, Egypt, Indonesia, Nigeria, Sri Lanka <b>and Sudan</b> that, as parity rose, so did the incidence of anaemia, toxemia, haemorrhage, fetus malpresentation and blood disorders.
1080	HOP 659	In Benin, for example, infant mortality was more than three times higher in rural areas than in the major city, whereas <b>in Sudan</b> , levels in the two types of places were similar.
1081	HH3 12056	Somalia spends \$20 per head, Kenya \$17 <b>and Sudan</b> \$15.
1082	HH3 12057	High military spenders like <b>Sudan</b> , Mauritania, Peru and Vietnam were among the first countries to default on their debt.
1083	HH3 13678	<b>In Sudan</b> , for example, farmers wanting to sell their animals are charged Sudan 8 (\$3.20) per head of cattle in markets run by local municipalities.
1084	HKP 2195	In south-eastern Chad, Mosanat (Mouvement pour la salvation nationale tchadienne) claimed military victories in early March 1989 (see p. 36519) and denied the government's claims that fighting in that region had involved a Libyan-backed Islamic Legion (a force of some 2,000 whom the Sudanese authorities said had crossed from Libya <b>into Sudan</b> in early August 1988, and on whom the Habre government claimed to have inflicted defeats in December 1988 some 100 km west of the Sudanese border).
1085	HKP 2202	Idriss Deby, having evaded capture after the failed coup, was by August 1989 the effective leader of the main military challenge to Habre, based on the Zaghawa people and operating in Darfur, an area straddling the border <b>with Sudan</b> .
1086	HKP 2203	This conflict gave rise to repeated friction between the Chad <b>and Sudan</b> governments, the latter protesting that it was not allowing rebel groups to operate from its territory and insisting (notably in a statement on Nov. 20, 1989) that Chadian troops (who claimed rights of pursuit) should themselves withdraw.
1087	HKP 2205	Chadian forces had previously mounted an attack on a rebel base near Kutum, 200 km <b>inside Sudan</b> , on Oct. 16, and on Nov. 13-14

		they claimed to have destroyed a second base at Inosorro.
1088	HKT 382	The human rights organization Africa Watch published a report on March 18 which <b>described Sudan</b> as "a human rights disaster".
1089	HKT 385	Earlier, on March 1, the United States government had banned all further economic and military aid to <b>Sudan</b> in accordance with a policy that military regimes which acceded to power via a coup would be denied aid unless they demonstrated signs of preparing a return to a democratic system within eight months.
1090	HKT 408	When Ethiopian Foreign Minister Tesfaye Dinka visited the Soviet Union on March 7, the Soviet side laid particular emphasis on promoting talks on peace and national reconciliation, while on March 21 the Western press reported comments by the Soviet ambassador in <b>Sudan</b> , that all Soviet military advisers had been withdrawn by late February to Addis Ababa or back to the Soviet Union.
1091	HKT 1773	Bazilio Olara Okello, who led the military coup which overthrew President Milton Obote in July 1985 [see pp. 34023-24] before being forced into exile himself after Museveni's coup in January 1986 [see pp. 34536-38], died in <b>Sudan</b> in January 1990.
1092	HKT 1827	Sudanese troops, allegedly accompanied by Ugandan rebels loyal to former Ugandan President Idi Amin [see p. 36391 for failed attempt by Amin to return to Uganda in January 1989], crossed into north-western Uganda on Dec. 29 and attacked an NRA detachment at Oraba, killing one Ugandan soldier before returning to <b>Sudan</b> .
1093	HKT 1828	After Museveni complained and <b>accused Sudan</b> of continuing to aid rebels in northern Uganda, Sudan said that the Oraba incident was "a mistake" made by a local Sudanese commander.
1094	HKT 1831	Omar al-Bashir, concluded a two-day official visit to Kampala during which Uganda <b>and Sudan</b> signed a non-aggression treaty, in terms of which they also agreed not to allow any hostile armed activity in common border areas.
1095	HKT 2056	Aid officials from the United Kingdom, returning from visits to Eritrea and Tigre on April 3, reported that food supplies were reaching people in the region, mostly via the cross-border route <b>from Sudan</b> , and that there was no mass starvation, but warned that the situation could worsen when existing food aid pledges ran out after May.
1096	HKT 3834	Omar Hassan Ahmad al-Bashir, visited Bahrain on Dec. 12, when he announced <b>that Sudan</b> planned to open an embassy in Manama.
1097	HKU 1928	It was reported on Sept. 19, 1989, <b>that Sudan</b> had restored diplomatic relations with the Central African Republic (which had broken ties on May 30 in protest at Sudan's refusal to allow President Kolingba to use the country's airspace — see p. 37058).
1098	HKV 2690	It was also announced <b>that Sudan</b> and Zaïre had joined the PTA, bringing total membership to 18.
1099	HKW 1588	In Africa, although hundreds of prisoners of conscience had been freed during 1989, major human rights abuses persisted, especially in Ethiopia, Liberia, Somalia <b>and Sudan</b> where government troops were fighting insurgents.
1100	HKX 1949	Iraq, Jordan, Mauritania, the PLO <b>and Sudan</b> abstained from endorsing this part of the communiqué.
1101	HL1 354	Among those detained in a wave of arrests, according to reports on Nov. 13, were three former ministers in the Mahdi government [see p. 36418], Salah Abd al-Salam al-Khalifa, Omar Nour el-Daim and Bakri Ahmed Adil, all of them members of the Umma party whose fundamentalist wing was still represented in the Bashir regime. [HL1 355] <b>Sudan</b> had suffered increased isolation internationally owing to its pro-Iraq stance over the Gulf crisis.
1102	HL1 359	The activities of the NIF-dominated "parallel" security apparatus were a particular source of concern to human rights monitoring groups, two of which, Amnesty International and Africa Watch, drew attention in November to the "permanent crisis" of human rights in <b>Sudan</b> and the prevalence of torture and detention without trial.
1103	HL1 379	In addition it was expected to increase the supply of emergency food aid passing across the Ethiopian border <b>into Sudan</b> , to regions facing a severe threat of mass starvation, and to refugee camps around the Sudanese capital, Khartoum, where refugee numbers were swollen by the influx from drought-ridden and war-torn rural areas

1104	HL1 380	International relief organizations had warned in early October that large areas of <b>Sudan</b> , Ethiopia and northern Somalia faced severe food shortages.
1105	HL1 382	The United Kingdom-based Save the Children Fund estimated that 10,000,000 people faced starvation and <b>that Sudan</b> and Ethiopia each required 1,000,000 to 1,500,000 tonnes of food immediately to avert a catastrophe.
1106	HL1 387	The United States government stated on Oct. 5 that it was halting a commercial wheat shipment <b>to Sudan</b> until the distribution system was improved.
1107	HL1 388	Despite official US State Department denials that food aid would be used as a political weapon, it was felt that Sudan's pro-Iraqi stance in the current Gulf crisis (unlike Ethiopia which supported the US-led blockade of the Gulf) had made Western governments more reluctant to offer unconditional aid <b>to Sudan</b> .
1108	HL2 333	Based across the border <b>in Sudan</b> , he had formed the MPS with Libyan backing, and had launched a series of offensives from Sudan's western Darfur region; the third (and finally successful) such offensive began on Nov. 10.
1109	HL2 356	It estimated that the Ethiopian provinces of Tigray and Eritrea required urgent food aid of 980,000 tonnes, and <b>that Sudan</b> needed 1,000,000 tonnes.
1110	HL2 358	The United Kingdom announced £5,000,000 (\$US9,650,000) in emergency food aid to Ethiopia <b>and Sudan</b> on Dec. 29.
1111	HL3 642	<b>In Sudan</b> up to 8,000,000 people were facing starvation, according to relief workers, especially in the south and west.
1112	HL3 657	The majority of food aid to Ethiopia was channelled <b>through Sudan</b> , but the WFP hoped to bring in 6,000 tonnes per month through Massawa.
1113	HL3 658	<b>In Sudan</b> , the military government of President Bashir refused until December to admit to the seriousness of the famine, claiming that only 75,000 tonnes of food aid were required as against the UN estimate of a requirement of 1,200,000 tonnes.
1114	HL3 672	As regards UK government assistance, Overseas Development Minister Lynda Chalker announced in December a £7,000,000 emergency aid programme for Ethiopia <b>and Sudan</b> from existing funds, but a senior government source, quoted in the Independent of Jan. 9, warned that further official financial support would not be forthcoming if there was war in the Gulf.
1115	HL4 790	On Jan. 25 it had been announced that 50,000 tonnes of cereals supplied as famine relief by the EC would be distributed <b>in Sudan</b> through Danish and UK relief agencies.
1116	HL4 793	No one in the Sudanese government had been willing to meet her, she said, and the Sudanese government had not responded to approaches made by the UK ambassador <b>to Sudan</b> , Allan Ramsay, in his capacity of chairman of the group of west European donor countries in Khartoum.
1117	HL4 799	Omar Hassan Ahmad al-Bashir, at a rally in central Sudan, in which he criticized foreign relief organizations for " <b>defaming Sudan</b> by begging on behalf of the Sudanese people".
1118	HL4 802	Bashir signed on Feb. 8 decree, passed by the RCC four days earlier, <b>dividing Sudan</b> into nine states, subdivided into 66 provinces and 281 local government areas.
1119	HL5 667	The situation was especially critical <b>in Sudan</b> , Ethiopia, Somalia, Mozambique and Angola — all countries in which armed conflicts were exacerbating food distribution problems.
1120	HL5 669	On Feb. 28 the UN World Food Programme (WFP) made a fresh appeal for emergency aid <b>for Sudan</b> and Ethiopia to avert a threatened "disaster of monumental proportions".
1121	HL5 673	On March 20 the Commission of the European Communities (EC) was reported to have allocated a further F8,500,000 francs (US\$1,500,000) for food aid <b>to Sudan</b> .
1122	HL6 562	Omar Hassan al-Bashir was "keen to distance the new version of sharia law from that of Nemeiry", who as President had introduced Islamic law <b>to Sudan</b> in 1983.
1123	HL6 567	A report in the Guardian of April 25 said that no aid sent to the north <b>of Sudan</b> was now reaching the southern provinces, where the only government presence was in garrison towns such as Juba, 125 km north of the border with Uganda.
1124	HL6 598	During the same speech, however, he denounced "tribal

		secessionists, ... mercenaries and traitors" , and he also <b>accused Sudan</b> , Libya and Iraq of aiding the rebel forces, whose military successes during April intensified the pressure on the Mengistu regime.
1125	HL7 5521	Under Resolution 45/226, adopted unanimously on the same day, the Assembly also called for emergency relief for <b>Sudan</b> , noting "the continuing negative impact of persistent natural disasters and armed conflict" in the country.
1126	HL8 335	By mid-June these included: 5-7,000 Ethiopian refugees in Yemen, including 1,700 naval personnel; 3,000 refugees from Assab in Djibouti; 300,000 people who returned to <b>Sudan</b> from camps near Gambela [see below]; 130,000 Ethiopians in the Sudanese town of Kassala who were reported to be non-Tigreans who had recently left Tigray; and 30,000 Ethiopians who had crossed into Kenya at Moyale.
1127	HL8 339	By June 15 UN World Food Programme (WFP) officials in Nairobi numbered at 400,000 the refugees who had left Ethiopia for <b>Sudan</b> following the overthrow in May of the Mengistu regime.
1128	HL9 288	The Sudanese delegation explained to the committee the application in <b>Sudan</b> of sharia (Islamic) law.
1129	HLA 2465	Ministers examined the request made by the Turkish Republic of Northern Cyprus for full membership of the ICO and "decided ... to strengthen the participation of the Turkish Cypriot Moslem community in ... all ICO organs" while agreeing to keep open the question of full membership. [HLA 2466] <b>Sudan</b> was to host the 21st (1992) session.
1130	HLB 691	Col. Salah al-Din Karrar, the Sudanese Revolutionary Command Council member responsible for transport and communications, told the rally that <b>Sudan</b> would "firmly and steadfastly" support the principle of Eritrean self-determination in all regional and international forums ...
1131	HLC 568	He reportedly noted that <b>Sudan</b> had "applied the federal system of rule for realizing the principle of power sharing, the fair distribution of wealth and unity in diversity" .
1132	HLC 574	In September 1990 the IMF had <b>declared Sudan</b> ineligible for refusing to discharge its obligations to the Fund over arrears accumulated since 1984.
1133	HLC 575	An IMF official quoted in the Middle East Economic Digest of Oct. 18 welcomed "the government's intention to address the outstanding economic and financial issues" and looked forward to future co-operation <b>between Sudan</b> and the IMF.
1134	HLC 2356	On Oct. 15 the Tunisian ambassador to <b>Sudan</b> was recalled and the Sudanese government publicly accused by the RCD's political bureau of breaking numerous undertakings to withdraw assistance from Tunisian fundamentalists.
1135	HLE 715	A 157-member Iranian delegation headed by President Rafsanjani <b>visited Sudan</b> on Dec. 13-15.
1136	HLE 719	He rejected Arab, United States and European press reports that up to 2,000 Iranian Revolutionary Guards stationed in desert camps in <b>Sudan</b> were training Sudanese military personnel.
1137	HLE 720	The Arab press had also referred to a deal by which Iran was said to be funding the purchase <b>by Sudan</b> of Chinese weaponry worth US\$300 million over two years.
1138	HLE 2178	<b>In Sudan</b> , Revolutionary Command Council Chairman and head of state Omar al-Bashir on Dec. 31 also welcomed the FIS victory.
1138	HLE 2432	A call by the Arab Economic Unity Council (AEUC) on Dec. 5, urging an end to the boycott was supported on Dec. 16 by India which expressed "serious concern over the non-availability of medicines and food in Iraq" . [HLE 2433] <b>Sudan</b> , and reportedly Yemen, had also urged the lifting of sanctions while dissenting from a resolution calling for their extension passed by the Islamic Conference Organization (ICO) at its summit in Dakhar on Dec. 9 [see p. 38699].
1139	HLF 491	He said that the parliament would have the power to propose and pass legislation, to ratify treaties with foreign countries and to veto decisions of the Revolutionary Command Council, the body which had <b>ruled Sudan</b> since Bashir's June 1989 coup against the elected government of Sadiq el-Mahdi (see p. 36728).
1140	HLG 309	With debts of more than US\$1,300 million to the IMF, <b>Sudan</b> had been declared "non-co-operative" by that organization in September 1990.

1141	HLG 2361	Egyptian newspapers had carried reports on Feb. 2 and 3 claiming that the security services had foiled a "sabotage attempt" by "Egyptian extremist groups" allegedly linked with the National Islamic Front in Sudan and financed by Iranian services.
1142	HLH 102	A military initiative by government troops in late February and early March was interpreted by some observers as a drive to break the hold of the rebel Sudan People's Liberation Army (SPLA) over the south-west of Sudan.
1143	HLH 106	Agence France-Presse (AFP) on March 18 cited reports that Sudanese troops had been gathering, in preparation for an attack on the rebels in Sudan, at the town of Gambella, on the Ethiopian side of the border.
1144	HLH 110	Omar al-Bashir, on March 25 reiterated previous official denials of reports that Iranian troops were present in Sudan.
1145	HLJ 543	On April 13 the UN Secretary-General Boutros Boutros-Ghali expressed concern about intensified fighting in the south of Sudan.
1146	HLK 483	By the end of May some 45,000 civilian refugees were reported to have recently travelled from Sudan to Kenya, including a group of 12,500 boys who were either orphaned or separated from their families.
1147	HLL 395	On June 9, Moi appealed for 173,000 tonnes of emergency food for 680,000 Kenyans facing starvation after 20 months of drought in North-Eastern, Eastern, Coast and Rift Valley provinces, and to help feed an estimated 260,000 recent refugees from Sudan, Somalia [see p. 38950] and Ethiopia.
1148	HLL 515	The "structure and character of the interim arrangement" would be determined at a future date, and the communiqué recognized "that Sudan is a multi-ethnic, multi-lingual, multi-cultural and multi-religious country".
1149	HLL 516	There was no mention of a ceasefire, and at Sudanese government insistence the two SPLA factions had dropped a demand for a referendum on "self-determination" for the south of Sudan.
1150	HLL 521	On May 31 Saudi officials had denied the allegations, noting the importance of continued Saudi "brotherly Islamic and Arab support" to Sudan in the forms of loans and grants.
1151	HLM 180	In the communiqué the UN said that the unblocking of international aid to the south of Sudan was a matter of urgency but could only take place if all parties to the conflict there agreed to co-operate with the UN and other humanitarian organizations.
1152	HLR 1342	Trade agreements were signed with Egypt and Sudan on Oct. 9.
1153	HLS 2041	The officials reportedly accused Sudan of providing bases in which Egyptian Moslem militants were being trained by Iranians.
1154	HLT 434	A reported US\$1,100 million Iranian aid programme to Sudan was said to include construction of a military centre in Khartoum.
1155	HLT 436	Persistent reports of an Iranian military presence in Sudan had been denied, however, by Sudanese government officials.
1156	HLT 1758	The visit followed accusations by Egyptian officials over several weeks that gunmen who attacked foreign tourists in Egypt, damaging the lucrative tourism industry [see pp. 39168; 39214-15], had been trained in Iranian-run camps in Sudan.
1157	HRE 1246	Syria, Algeria and Japan all tried to achieve outright peace, and Sudan tried to intercede on behalf of Egyptian prisoners of war in Iran as a special 'one-off' case.
1158	HWU 215	By contrast, a study in Sudan reported a small increase in overall mortality.
1159	HWU 360	The only other similar trial in Africa (in Sudan) did not show an effect of vitamin A supplementation on child survival
1160	HWU 1570	The issue of the medical curriculum in Sudan is only one aspect of the wider conflict between the State and the medical profession which started back in 1989.
1161	J2Y 919	Over the past three years, British Gas has also purchased concessions in Sudan, Tunisia, the Bahamas, Egypt, Malaysia, Trinidad, Indonesia, Sudan and Somalia.
1162	J30 7	Such packages have resulted in stockpiles of chemicals — methyl bromide in Sudan and dimethoate in Guinea-Bissau and Benin — that far exceed projected demands.
1163	JNG 249	I was also immensely proud when Gavin Campbell, who fronted last week's B B C D E C appeal, [pause] told me that words could not describe the tremendously high quality of Save The Children's work in Malawi, Mozambique and Sudan, which he had recently visited

			in order to film for the D E C appeal.
1164	JXL 69		He successfully <b>invaded Sudan</b> to the south in 1820, making it effectively a colony, and in some eyes even a part of Egypt.
1165	K1K 2244		Charity workers say twelve thousand child refugees are marching <b>through Sudan</b> in an attempt to escape the Civil War.
1166	K1K 2265		He says in other parts of the world and in other parts of <b>Sudan</b> , the charity has been able to resettle refugees by providing land, tools, seeds and rudimentary housing and they can fend for themselves.
1167	K1L 992		On the ground workers from the Oxford based relief organisation have set up camps as staging posts for refugees returning <b>from Sudan</b> .
1168	K1R 206		A Northampton-based relief agency is warning that the refugee crisis in <b>Sudan</b> has reached breaking point.
1169	K1R 217		The crisis affects the central African country of <b>Sudan</b> .
1170	K1V 932		The Horn of Africa's bearing the brunt of it; Ethiopia, <b>Sudan</b> and the comparatively wealthy Kenya.
1171	K2F 600		Arafat earlier <b>visited Sudan</b> , Egypt and Yemen to brief leaders on the agreement.
1172	K5L 1296		They have to look no further than today's headlines about Bosnia or <b>Sudan</b> or Iran to appreciate that.
1173	AOU 2184	It ended grandly with Queen Victoria's jubilee, having skipped over <b>the Crimea</b> and the Indian Mutiny.	
1174	A64 1018	Foreign sources added several other provinces: Tambov, Voronezh, Tula, Riazan', and the Ukrainian gubernii of Kherson and <b>the Crimea</b> .	
1175	A64 1164	At Theodosia in <b>the Crimea</b> dockers struck for better wages and rations.	
1176	ACA 370	The Rev H.P. Wright, who was a chaplain in <b>the Crimea</b> , always carried in his breast-pocket a prayer-book given to him by a devout family nurse.	
1177	ADD 353	The offensive which began in summer 1942 on the southern wing of the eastern front and carried German troops over <b>the Crimea</b> and into the Caucasus, and the successes of the Afrikakorps and U-Boats in the Atlantic offered new opportunities to admire the exploits of the Wehrmacht.	
1178	AJ4 15	Mr Whyte plans to visit the research base at Laspi Bay, in <b>the Crimea</b> 20 miles east of Sebastopol, where Brightness was expected to arrive last night, to ask the Russians to drop their plan.	
1179	AJB 42	The whale's new home is an enclosure in a children's health cure resort at Laspi Bay, seven kilometres from the spot Mikhail Gorbachev chose for his presidential dacha in <b>the Crimea</b> , and 20 kilometres from the closed city of Sevastopol	
1180	AJM 778	Most of the attention, however, was focused on Sevastopol, the headquarters in <b>the Crimea</b> of the Black Sea Fleet.	
1181	ALY 431	An invasion of <b>the Crimea</b> took place in September 1855 and a year later, Sebastopol was taken and the Russians agreed peace terms in 1856.	
1182	ANR 899	Napoleon III's ministers had worked hard to bring about the visit — not merely because it was in support of the Emperor's policy but also, it was hoped, to distract him from his privately announced intention of himself going to <b>the Crimea</b> .	
1183	ANR 901	It would also have provoked a military crisis in that once in <b>the Crimea</b> , the Emperor must become virtually Commander-in-Chief of all the forces, including the British.	
1184	ANT 1199	Improvements in agriculture assisted the emergence of a relatively prosperous farmer stratum in the Ukraine; and the commercial unification of the empire created more significant merchant trading classes (for example, among the Tatars, particularly those of <b>the Crimea</b> ).	
1185	ARD 1852	The circular plan was derived from the hospital tents of <b>the Crimea</b> , where improved ventilation helped reduce the risk of cross-infection.	
1186	BOG 555	The circular plan was derived from the hospital tents of <b>the Crimea</b> , where improved ventilation helped	

		reduce the risk of cross-infection.	
1187	B1X 90	He had posed for that portrait at the age of twenty-two; a year later he was in <b>the Crimea</b> .	
1188	B2S 391	The first record of the Works' involvement in war-work is that of 1855, when it supplied two locomotives for the Army on the Balaclava Railway in <b>the Crimea</b> .	
1189	B3K 1559	Starting with the first military railway in <b>the Crimea</b> up to our globe trotting bakery that served in the Falklands conflict.	
1190	BP1 1914	Two years ago Mr Gladstone had promised that by 1855 taxation would drop to sixpence in the pound, but the war in <b>the Crimea</b> had put a stop to such plans.	
1191	C8D 55	'A particular blackspot was the port of Kaffa in <b>the Crimea</b> , which had been under siege by the Mongols.	
1192	CH2 10485	Monocled Mutineer star McGann was flown home after twisting his knee during a kickabout on location in <b>the Crimea</b> .	
1193	CM6 1021	Violence was believed to be declining; the last war involving more than two great powers had been fought in <b>the Crimea</b> , far away, and the assumptions which governed fighting were more humane than ever before.	
1194	CRT 1523	Perhaps inevitably, he eventually contracted typhus at Kherson, in <b>the Crimea</b> , in January 1790 and was dead within a few days.	
1195	DCJ 309	Or three perhaps in in [pause] in <b>the Crimea</b> .	
1196	EA6 261	Even as a match for the Tatar warriors of <b>the Crimea</b> , who were similarly equipped, their value declined when in the 1630s and 1640s a strong line of fortifications was built in the south.	
1197	EBT 1935	The individual catalogue entries also provide new insights into works ranging from Joris Hoefnagel's view of 'Nonsuch Palace' of 1568 to William Simpson's surrealist view of 'Summer in <b>the Crimea</b> ' of 1857.	
1198	EFC 203	As you drop down into Blaenau Ffestiniog from the heights of <b>the Crimea</b> Pass, the entrance to Gloddfa Ganol is on the right, lower down on the left is Llechwedd.	
1199	EFW 1093	"Any more than I can explain why cholera should have always attacked those of our soldiers who had recently arrived in <b>the Crimea</b> in preference to those who had been there for some time ...	
1200	F9P 26	In February 1945 Stalin, Roosevelt and Churchill met face-to-face at Yalta in <b>the Crimea</b> , and Poland was the most important subject.	
1201	FBL 1928	Coriander from <b>the Crimea</b> , orange and lemon peel from the Mediterranean, angelica from Germany and other spices and herbs are all used in accordance with Alexander Gordon's original secret recipe.	
1202	FSU 1197	His successors, during the seventy-five years after his death in 1725, added Lithuania, parts of Poland and the Ukraine, Bessarabia, <b>the Crimea</b> and the Kuban region.	
1203	FSU 1247	Selim became sultan during the disastrous war with Russia and Austria, into which his predecessor, Abdülhamid I (1773-89), had been precipitated by Potemkin's seizure of <b>the Crimea</b> in 1783.	
1204	FYT 504	Yel'tsin caused a great deal of concern in this connection by authorising a statement that Russia would not necessarily recognise existing boundaries with states that did not become members of the same political union; this, at least implicitly, raised issues such as the status of <b>the Crimea</b> , transferred to the Ukraine by Khrushchev in 1954 as a political gesture.	
1205	G09 99	Later he served in <b>the Crimea</b> , officially as medical attendant to Lord Ward but enlisting as a volunteer surgeon with Florence Nightingale.	
1206	GT3 991	Inspired by the work of Florence Nightingale in <b>the Crimea</b> , she was determined to become a nurse, and eventually, in 1860, she overcame her mother's	



		opposition and embarked on eight months' training at Kaiserswerth.	
1207	GT6 1354	His fleet also carried French troops to <b>the Crimea</b> .	
1208	GT8 239	He was also commissioned to photograph in <b>the Crimea</b> during the war; he was the first photographer successfully to photograph a war.	
1209	GT8 603	In <b>the Crimea</b> he designed additions for the empress to her palace of Bakhtchi-Serai.	
1300	GVY 572	Count Witte, Head of the Russian Department of Railway Affairs and later Prime Minister, recalled a number of highly eventful railway journeys to <b>the Crimea</b> by Tsar Alexander II.	
1301	HOA 111	The latter, my grandfather, had served in <b>the Crimea</b> , in the Indian Mutiny, and in Abyssinia as Deputy Adjutant-General during the Magdala campaign; he then commanded the troops in South Africa during the Kaffir and Zulu wars.	
1302	H7K 27	It is well developed all round the Carpathians, in Czechoslovakia, Poland and Romania and then through the Balkan Mountains of Bulgaria (plate 1.3) and across the Black Sea to <b>the Crimea</b> and the Caucasus (plate 1.4).	
1303	H8C 365	Even a Tatar Khan in <b>the Crimea</b> in the years before the Russian annexation of 1783-84 is said to have wished to rule in terms of 'enlightened' ideas.	
1304	H8C 1255	The inability of the States of Western Europe to play a decisive role in the solution of these new questions was shown clearly by the impotent resentment with which the French government had to watch the first partition of Poland in 1772 and the Russian annexation of <b>the Crimea</b> in 1783-84.	
1305	HKT 3134	Armenia's nuclear power station was closed in February 1989 because of earthquake fears, while construction of nuclear plants in Krasnodar and <b>the Crimea</b> had been terminated for the same reason, after popular protests and construction of several reactors of the Chernobyl type had also been halted.	
1306	HXX 1776	As a result, Ter-Petrosyan announced on Aug. 9 that the Soviet authorities had agreed to extend the deadline for militias to surrender (it had been due to expire that day), and that the Armenian authorities should handle disarming the militias without interference by Soviet forces (reportedly at Bakatin's request, Gorbachev issued a decree on Aug. 11 from his holiday retreat in <b>the Crimea</b> extending the deadline for two months).	
1307	HL3 2032	More than 81 per cent of eligible voters took part, of whom 93.26 per cent voted in favour of restoring <b>the Crimea</b> as an autonomous republic, independent of the Ukraine.	
1308	HL3 2033	<b>The Crimea</b> had been an autonomous republic from 1921 to 1945.	
1309	HL4 1813	The Ukrainian Supreme Soviet voted on Feb. 12 to restore to <b>the Crimea</b> the status of an autonomous Soviet socialist republic (ASSR), within the Ukraine.	
1310	HL4 1815	It was unclear whether the restoration would be recognized as constitutionally valid by the USSR authorities by their giving <b>the Crimea</b> a seat on the Federation Council (a recent spate of autonomous regions' and districts' unilaterally proclaiming themselves ASSRs, and indeed of ASSRs' proclaiming themselves full republics, had so far gone unrecognized — see pp. 37664; 37788).	
1311	HL4 2463	The founding charter was signed by representatives of Tibet, the Kurds, Turkestan, Armenia, Estonia, Latvia, Georgia, the Volga, <b>the Crimea</b> , the Greek minority in Albania, North American Indians, Australian aborigines, West Irians, West Papuans, and the minorities of the Cordillera in the Philippines and non-Chinese in Taiwan.	

1312	HL8 1838	On June 28 the congress proclaimed <b>the Crimea</b> to be "the national territory of the Crimean Tatar nation, on which it alone has the right to self-determination" .	
1313	HLA 52	At a press conference he gave after the collapse of the coup (on Aug. 21) Gorbachev recounted that a delegation, consisting of Boldin, Gen. Plekhanov, Shenin and Gen. Varennikov, had visited him at his holiday dacha in <b>the Crimea</b> on Aug. 18 and placed him under house arrest because he had refused to endorse a state of emergency.	
1314	HLA 148	It was reported that Yazov, Kryuchkov, Baklanov and Tizyakov had flown to meet Gorbachev in <b>the Crimea</b> , where Gorbachev had had them arrested (his 32-strong bodyguard having remained with him).	
1315	HLB 171	The population of 2,500,000 in <b>the Crimea</b> was ethnically 68 per cent Russian.	
1316	HLK 1825	Sufficient signatures had been collected to hold a referendum in <b>the Crimea</b> on independence from Ukraine.	
1317	HLK 1826	<b>The Crimea</b> had been administratively part of Ukraine since 1954, before which it had belonged to Russia.	
1318	HLK 1827	The representative body of the original Crimean population, the Crimean Tatars' Majlis [see p. 38302], issued a statement on May 12 denouncing the Crimean vote but also criticizing the autonomy granted by Ukraine to <b>the Crimea</b> , as all existing structures excluded the Tatar nation.	
1319	HLK 1828	The Tatars had been deported from <b>the Crimea</b> to Central Asia under Stalin.	
1320	HLK 1829	In an escalation of the confrontation, the Russian Federation Supreme Soviet voted in closed session on May 21 to rescind the 1954 decree ceding <b>the Crimea</b> from Russia to Ukraine [see p. 13507].	
1321	HLK 1832	The reaction of Ukraine to the Russian parliamentary decision came in a Foreign Ministry statement, reported on May 25, which said that "the status of <b>the Crimea</b> is an internal Ukrainian matter which cannot be the subject of negotiations with another state" .	
1322	HLL 1662	The issue of <b>the Crimea</b> was excluded from the discussion.	
1323	HLL 1775	On June 2 the Ukrainian parliament issued a statement rejecting Russia's May 21 Supreme Soviet vote annulling the 1954 decree transferring <b>the Crimea</b> from Russia to Ukraine [see pp. 38924-25].	
1324	HLL 1776	The statement said that the "status and fate of <b>the Crimea</b> as a component part of Ukraine cannot be the subject of any interstate negotiations" .	
1325	HLL 1777	Ukraine's 1992 budget [see above] reserved 7,216,800,000 roubles for financing the return to <b>the Crimea</b> of exiled ethnic groups (Armenians, Germans, Greeks, Bulgarians, and, mainly, Tatars) to Crimea.	
1326	HLL 1778	Rival demonstrations were held in Simferopol by <b>the Crimea</b> Republican Movement (RDK), calling for Crimean independence, and by the Crimean Tatar bodies — the Organization of Crimean Tatar National Movement and the Majlis — protesting against allegedly unrepresentative Crimean autonomy.	
1327	HLL 1779	On June 30 the Ukrainian parliament passed, by 264 votes to four, the amendments to the Ukrainian law on the status of <b>the Crimea</b> as proposed by joint sittings of the presidiums of the Ukrainian and Crimean parliaments.	
1328	HY7 524	Russia destroyed the Turkish fleet in the southern Black Sea port of Sinope on 18/30 November 1853, but only after Turkish ships had provoked her into doing so by making sorties in the direction of <b>the Crimea</b> .	
1329	HY7 539	Only now did war come to <b>the Crimea</b> .	
1330	HY7 556	From Vienna, where negotiations were taking place, the Russian plenipotentiary Aleksandr Gorchakov wrote to Nesselrode on 23 January /4 February 1855	

		that "A brilliant success in <b>the Crimea</b> would have enormous significance" .	
1331	HY7 625	Sevastopol" is not Moscow, and <b>the Crimea</b> is not Russia.	
1332	Hy7 633	Britain had 50,000 troops and 10,000 horses in <b>the Crimea</b> , France 200,000 and 34,000, but penetrating the interior of the Russian Empire would prove much more difficult than winning victories in the Crimean peninsula.	
1333	HY7 638	In the Caucasus, meanwhile, Russia was performing more successfully than in <b>the Crimea</b> .	
1334	HY7 642	Her Black Sea fleet had by this time been destroyed, the allies had landed not only in <b>the Crimea</b> but also at Nikolaev to the west and Novorossiisk to the east, and the Turks retained a position at Sukhumi which gave them the chance of counter-attacking in the direction of Tiflis.	
1335	HY7 718	In the autumn of 1854, however, after the allied landing in <b>the Crimea</b> , he began to dwell on the domestic hardships to which the war was giving rise.	
1336	K59 3160	Even though <i>Crocus angustifolius</i> , originally from <b>the Crimea</b> and Caucasus, has been in our gardens at least since the late 16th century, it seems to be much less variable.	
1337	AHX 881		Earlier, in a visit to the headquarters of the Black Sea fleet in Sevastopol, Mr Rutsky said he favoured a referendum on <b>whether Crimea</b> should be returned to Russia, 32 years after Khrushchev presented it to Ukraine.
1338	AHX 882		President Kravchuk said he would resist any attempts by Russia to take over the Black Sea fleet or to change the status of <b>Crimea</b> .
1339	AJB 30		THE NEW trainer of Brightness, the recaptured Beluga whale, said yesterday she was against keeping wild animals captive, but she supported his return to <b>Crimea</b> , because he could not survive at sea.
1140	AJM 786		The local parliament in Sevastopol called for a political settlement and said the row strengthened its resolve to seek complete autonomy for <b>Crimea</b> .
1141	AJU 1135		It has been stoked primarily by Mr Alexander Rutsky, the Russian vice-president, who has warned that it may be time to review Khrushchev's gift of <b>Crimea</b> to Ukraine in 1954, and by President Kravchuk, a Communist Party boss turned Ukrainian nationalist.
1142	ANT 1308		The Azerbaijanis were part of a broader movement of reform among Muslims, led by the more advanced Tatar peoples of the <b>Volga and Crimea</b> .
1143	BNP 1233		Nobody else was importing much beyond a few bottles of sweet red sparkling stuff from <b>Crimea</b> , so he had the field to himself.
1144	FSU 1200		That which ended in 1774 resulted in the Treaty of Kutchuk Kainardji (Küçük Kaynarca), which wrested the Khanate of <b>Crimea</b> from the Turks and gave the Russians the right to protect the Christian subjects of the sultan.
1145	HLE 165		The result was an overwhelming majority in favour of an independent Ukraine, even in predominantly Russian areas, such as <b>Crimea</b> and the east of the republic.
1146	HLG 1326		A delegation of Ukrainian Supreme Soviet deputies, led by the deputy chair Volodimir Hrynov, <b>visited Crimea</b> on Feb. 5 and held talks with members of the Crimean Supreme Soviet.
1147	HLG 1327		In a statement issued after the meeting, the participants recognised the need to demarcate powers <b>between Crimea</b> and Ukraine [for February 1991 restoration of <b>Crimea's</b> autonomous status within Ukraine see p. 38015].
1148	HLG 1328		On the following day the Ukrainian Supreme Soviet debated the status of <b>Crimea</b> in the light of the Russian Supreme Soviet decision of Jan. 23 to re-examine its transfer in 1954 from Russian to Ukrainian jurisdiction [see p. 38732].
1149	HLK 1821		On the following day the Ukrainian Supreme Soviet debated the status of <b>Crimea</b> in the light of the Russian Supreme Soviet decision of Jan. 23 to re-examine its transfer in 1954 from Russian to Ukrainian jurisdiction [see p. 38732].
1150	A4J 44	By the time he left in 1931 it was clear to him that there was a need for the Dutch to establish trading and	

		cultural links not only with Saudi Arabia but with <b>the Yemen</b> and Hadhramaut, and most of his subsequent career in Arabia was devoted to this end.	
1151	ABA 974	Political progress was being made in establishing the Federation of South Arabia to give the Arab tribes around Aden enough political cohesion to resist the ambitions of the Imam of <b>the Yemen</b> and his Egyptian backers.	
1152	ABA 1312	A pro-Nasserite revolution occurred in <b>the Yemen</b> in September 1962, which was to lead to Egyptian-backed rebellions in the Aden Protectorates and later in Aden itself.	
1153	ABB 711	Usually produced in <b>the Yemen</b> , Mocha coffee has a winey, gamey flavour.	
1154	ABG 445	If the 'host' had been the Imam of <b>the Yemen</b> , some filthy prison might have been his lot.	
1155	ANU 851	An absentee, according to the 1950 Israeli law, includes anyone who, between 20 November 1947 and the ending of the State of Emergency, was 'a legal owner of any property situated in the area of Israel ... and who, at any time during the said period, was a national or citizen of the Lebanon, Egypt, Syria, Saudi Arabia, Trans-Jordan, Iraq or <b>the Yemen</b> or was in one of these countries or in any part of Palestine outside the area of Israel ...	
1156	B1J 850	He argues that while only a few of the Palestinian sites have been linked by archaeology with the Bible, the bulk of the names in <b>the Yemen</b> area are to be found stated in the Bible and that this was where Abraham, the Caravan King, had his home and it was here that the Israelites settled after they had crossed the Red Sea with Moses.	
1157	CD5 1976	Which might explain why the people of <b>the Yemen</b> spend a third of the gross national product on the vegetable-like drug.	
1158	G21 475	In her two and a half years in <b>the Yemen</b> , TRACY THOMPSON finds an almost unspoilt land to sketch, paint, and immortalise.	
1159	G21 483	Spreading below were the dramatic mountains of <b>the Yemen</b> , sharp, raw and young, bone with a little flesh, brown-grey with fiercely defined deep shadows.	
1160	G21 524	I had sorted out all the details I needed in <b>the Yemen</b> , such as colour sketches, colour matches and photographic records of dress materials and patterns, so consequently had an idea of what I was putting together.	
1161	G21 556	One of the sketch book studies of the head-dress recorded in <b>the Yemen</b> , details of the jewellery, materials and colour.	
1162	G21 574	TRACY THOMPSON is a graduate of the Royal College of Art who is now based at Queen's College, Oxford, where she is writing a dissertation on her experiences during two and a half years living in <b>the Yemen</b> .	
1163	HOA 641	The Turks had invaded the Aden Protectorate from <b>the Yemen</b> and were fighting the British forces not far away at Lahej.	
1164	H89 2302	As they ate, the students sat cross-legged on carpets brought from as far away as Shiraz, Damascus and <b>the Yemen</b> .	
1165	HS2 337	The customer was delighted and telephoned Ralph Edwards to say how pleased his client was with the service and that the cloth was flown out to <b>The Yemen</b> within a few hours.	
1166	A03 660		When Amnesty International visited <b>Yemen</b> in October 1990 to prepare for government talks, they heard reports of thousands of Yemenis being expelled from Saudi Arabia, some after being tortured.
1167	AJD 16		In recent months, the only countries which have welcomed him have been <b>Yemen</b> , Sudan and Tunisia, where the PLO has its headquarters since being driven out of Beirut in 1982.

1168	APN 220	Outmigration to cities in search of menial jobs or part-time work in nearby plantations provide remittances and reduce food demand, but these activities also reduce labour availability and have been responsible for the collapse of old-established terracing systems in the Middle and near East, <b>particularly Yemen</b> and also in the Andean part of Peru and Colombia
1169	APN 461	They are found around the Mediterranean, particularly for vine growing; in semi-arid areas such as <b>Yemen</b> and Peru; and in many localities of the humid tropics where population densities are high such as the Philippines, Java, Sumatra, China, the Himalayan foothills, Rwanda Burundi, Uganda and the Cameroons (Goudie 1981: 136, 127-39, for a general review of the physical processes of soil erosion and human efforts to control it
1170	ARW 528	On the other hand, for its no <b>vote Yemen</b> has been threatened with the withdrawal of \$70 million in US aid.
1171	CFH 685	In January 1983 Mansur Rajih was arrested in <b>Yemen</b> by members of al-Amn al-Watani (National Security) on his return from Lebanon where he had been a university student.
1172	G21 477	IN FEBRUARY 1985 I found myself on a flight scheduled for the Yemen Arab Republic, now <b>called Yemen</b> since its amalgamation with the People's Democratic Republic of Yemen in May 1990.
1173	GT9 388	An attempt to bring the imam of <b>Yemen</b> into alliance was vetoed by India, but he played tribal politics better than the craftiest of sheikhs, cheaply keeping the peace with well-placed bribes.
1174	GVO 1387	This area, which approximates to the traditional concept of a desert, may be compared with western Arabia adjacent to the Red Sea rift, where in <b>Yemen</b> rugged mountains rise to well above 2 000 m (7 000 ft) and north of Medina extensive flows of lava are found.
1175	GX6 283	Members of the LASMO exploration department in <b>Yemen</b> made tracks for the highest spot for miles around in order to celebrate a highspot in the local social calendar.
1176	GX8 104	Consistent with our view of forecast oil prices, we expect to reduce our exploration expenditure to around £90 million in 1993 and we will benefit from third party expenditures on properties which LASMO has farmed out to major oil companies in Colombia, Pakistan <b>and Yemen</b> .
1177	GX8 197	A LASMO-operated group has been awarded a highly prospective block in <b>Yemen</b> , adjacent to major discoveries.
1178	GX8 354	In <b>Yemen</b> , seismic activity has commenced in our Hood block which lies in the same province as the oil fields recently discovered in the adjacent Masila area.
1179	HXX 54	On July 18 King Fahd ibn Abdul Aziz of Saudi Arabia and President Ali Abdullah Saleh of <b>Yemen</b> both contacted Saddam and the Amir of Kuwait, Shaikh Jabir al Ahmad al Jabir as Sabah.
1180	HXX 201	Iraq, Libya and the PLO voted against the resolution; Algeria <b>and Yemen</b> abstained; Jordan, Sudan and Mauritania "expressed reservations" and took no position; and Tunisia failed to attend.
1181	HXX 239	Ostensibly, Egypt enjoyed close relations with Iraq, both sharing membership of the Arab Co-operation Council (ACC) along with <b>Yemen</b> and Jordan.
1182	HXX 298	<b>Yemen</b> was thrust into the heart of the Gulf crisis on account of its close links with Iraq and its current position as the only Arab member of the UN Security Council.
1183	HXX 300	Iraq, in turn, <b>supported Yemen</b> in its complex, and at times difficult, relationship with Saudi Arabia.
1184	HXX 301	Both Iraq and (North) <b>Yemen</b> were founder members of the Arab Co-operation Council.
1185	HXX 302	Like other supporters of Iraq, <b>Yemen</b> formally condemned the invasion and annexation of Kuwait during the early part of August, but then went on to direct its criticism at the US forces in Saudi Arabia and to press for an Arab solution to the problem.
1186	HXX 303	At the Aug. 6 UN Security Council vote on the imposition of wide-ranging sanctions on Iraq [see below], the Yemeni permanent representative abstained, <b>and Yemen</b> again abstained on the vote at the Arab League Cairo summit.
1187	HXX 304	As a member of the UN Security Council, <b>Yemen</b> officially announced its intention to apply UN sanctions against Iraq.
1188	HXX 400	Passed unanimously, but <b>with Yemen</b> not participating, after one-hour meeting commencing at 5.00 a.m.
1189	HXX 615	An Iraqi tanker manages to unload some cargo at Aden, <b>but</b>

			<b>Yemen</b> then affirms its respect for sanctions.
1190	HKX 1941		The 19th session of the Islamic Conference Organization (ICO) Foreign Ministers' conference met in Cairo on Aug. 1-5 under the chairmanship of the Egyptian Foreign Minister Ahmed Esmat Abdel Meguid, and was attended by representatives from all member states (now 44, since the unification of <b>Yemen</b> in May 1990; Mozambique was given observer status on Aug. 1, joining Nigeria and the Turkish Republic of Northern Cyprus).
1191	HKY 50		Cuba, <b>Yemen</b> and also China supported an alternative draft resolution lifting all restrictions on transporting food to Iraq.
1192	HL1 1647		The passage of Resolution 678 was achieved before the deadline of Nov. 30 which the USA had set itself, and after which the chairmanship of the Security Council would pass by alphabetical rotation from the USA to <b>Yemen</b> for the month of December.
1193	HL2 1466		On Dec. 4 the Yemeni Vice-President, Ali Salem al-Bid, after a meeting with Saddam Hussein, called for an Arab summit to prevent war in the Gulf. [HL2 1467] <b>Yemen</b> , which held the presidency of the UN Security Council in December [see pp. 37870-71], had proposed on Dec. 2, through its UN permanent representative Abdallah Saleh al-Ashtal, that attempts should be made to "clarify the positive consequences", including the lifting of economic sanctions and the withdrawal of all foreign troops from the Gulf.
1194	HL2 1719		According to the alphabetical rotation sequence, the presidency of the Security Council had passed from the United States (a permanent member along with China, France, the Soviet Union and the United Kingdom) to <b>Yemen</b> for December.
1195	HL3 302		In <b>Yemen</b> an official statement on Jan. 17 said that "the military action aimed basically at destroying fraternal Iraq" was "a flagrant challenge to the declared will of the world"; the Guardian reported that an estimated 100,000 people carrying pro-Iraqi banners attended an anti-US rally the same day in the capital, Sana'a.
1196	HL3 482		Amid renewed calls for an immediate ceasefire there were reports of continued diplomatic initiatives. [HL3 483] <b>Yemen</b> called on Jan. 17 for "the international community in general and the five permanent members of the UN Security Council in particular to halt this haemorrhage".
1197	HL4 2317		The government introduced petrol rationing on Feb. 5, and by mid-February deals had been agreed to import oil from both Syria and <b>Yemen</b> .
1198	HL4 2386		According to the Middle East Economic Digest (MEED) of Feb. 2, a United States official confirmed on Jan. 29 that the USA had cut its grant aid to <b>Yemen</b> for fiscal 1990/91 from US\$20,500,000 to \$2,900,000, and that "everything is on hold".
1199	HL4 2390		The number of US personnel in the USAID office in <b>Yemen</b> was reduced from 19 to one before the outbreak of the war on Jan. 15, with the remaining official scheduled to leave by Jan. 30, and local staff were given "administrative leave" as of Feb. 2.
1200	HL4 5537		Relations improved with Egypt and Syria, while <b>Yemen</b> and Jordan, both of which were perceived to be sympathetic to Iraq [see pp. 37728; 37927], became increasingly marginalized; in addition full diplomatic relations were re-established with the Soviet Union [see below].
1201	HL4 5621		At the vote on the imposition of sanctions against Iraq, <b>Yemen</b> abstained as it also did from the vote at the Arab League meeting which approved Arab military intervention in Saudi Arabia.
1202	HL6 2232		Tunisian sources revealed on April 5 that Hamzah Abu Zayd, the Palestinian who assassinated Abu Iyad and two other PLO leaders in mid-January [see pp. 37975-76], had recently been sentenced to death at a Palestinian military tribunal in <b>Yemen</b> .
1203	HL7 2143		A referendum on May 15-16 approved by a majority of 98.3 per cent the new constitution for <b>Yemen</b> , unified in May 1990 [see pp. 37470-71], according to an official statement issued by Radio Yemen on May 20.
1204	HL8 335		By mid-June these included: 5-7,000 Ethiopian refugees in <b>Yemen</b> , including 1,700 naval personnel; 3,000 refugees from Assab in Djibouti; 300,000 people who returned to Sudan from camps near Gambela [see below]; 130,000 Ethiopians in the Sudanese town of Kassala who were reported to be non-Tigreans who had recently left Tigray; and 30,000 Ethiopians who had crossed into Kenya at

			Moyale.
1205	HLA 2482		On Aug. 1 the Australian Prime Minister, Bob Hawke, had accused the USA of "an unfriendly act" following sales of US subsidized wheat to <b>Yemen</b> , one of Australia's traditional markets.
1206	HLE 2433		Sudan, and <b>reportedly Yemen</b> , had also urged the lifting of sanctions while dissenting from a resolution calling for their extension passed by the Islamic Conference Organization (ICO) at its summit in Dakhar on Dec. 9 [see p. 38699].
1207	HLF 2257		Delegations from Algeria and <b>Yemen</b> travelled to Moscow but withdrew at the last moment in solidarity with the Palestinian delegation.
1208	HLF 2533		Other reports said that some republics, notably Kazakhstan and Russia, had also agreed to sell arms to Taiwan and <b>Yemen</b> .
1209	HLJ 2410		On April 21 the Yemeni Deputy Information Minister Amakal Alim Susawa confirmed that <b>Yemen</b> had made a written offer to Saudi Arabia for discussions, after the latter had informed at least four foreign oil companies that they were trespassing on Saudi prop
1210	HLJ 2411		Diplomatic sources in the capital San'aa, cited in the French press on April 19, had claimed that <b>Yemen</b> had recently protested to Saudi Arabia over military movements by Saudi forces north of the border with Yemen — a border which had never been clearly delineated.
1211	HLJ 1412		In the Treaty of Taif of 1934 <b>Yemen</b> had agreed with the Saudis that the provinces of Assir, Najrane and Jizzane belonged to Saudi Arabia.
1212	HLJ 2415		The Saudi Arabian ambassador to <b>Yemen</b> and an adviser were rescued by security sources on April 20 after being held hostage for 18 hours.
1213	HLJ 2424		A new law on personal status was passed on March 30 which, among other things, legalized polygamy throughout <b>Yemen</b> .
1214	HLL 558		On June 24 some 3,400 Somali refugees were brought ashore in <b>Yemen</b> after the ship in which they had left Mogadishu two weeks earlier, the Gob Wien, ran aground off the port of Aden.
1215	HLL 562		An official in the Office of the UN High Commissioner for Refugees (UNHCR) said that 147 people had died, most of them children. [HLL 563] <b>Yemen</b> was already housing some 50,000 Somali and Ethiopian refugees and the authorities there said that their resources, especially health care provision, were overstretched.
1216	HLL 564		Yemeni Prime Minister Haider al-Attas, speaking on June 30 at the UN European headquarters in Geneva, appealed to the international community to share financial responsibility for the reception in <b>Yemen</b> of such refugees, whom other Gulf states were reportedly refusing to receive.
1217	HLL 2387		Hasim al-Attas, brother of Prime Minister Haidar Abu Bakr al-Attas, was killed on June 15 in Shir in Hadramat province by "elements hostile to the unity of <b>Yemen</b> ", according to the local news media [see also p. 38936].
1218	HRE 1524		During the initial month's activity in August 1990 which saw 10 resolutions adopted, only 4 were voted unanimously. [HRE 1525] <b>Yemen</b> abstained on 5 votes and Cuba opposed 2 and abstained on 3.
1219	J36 139		The amount of rhino horn entering <b>Yemen</b> has doubled over the last 20 months, apparently as a result of increased poaching activity in Zimbabwe and Swaziland.
1220	J36 140		A total of 1,540 lbs is estimated to have been smuggled into <b>Yemen</b> during that period — roughly equivalent to the horns of 240 rhinos.
1221	J36 141		The horn's principal use in <b>Yemen</b> is for ornamental dagger handles.
1222	K2F 601		In <b>Yemen</b> , he informed PLO fighters about Palestinian plans for peace with Israel.
1223	KRT 3328		The North Korean vessel stopped after the warning shots were fired in the Red Sea near <b>Yemen</b> , but nothing intended for Iraq was found.
1224	KRT 3540		The French navy stopped a North Korean vessel in the Red Sea near <b>Yemen</b> , believing it's cargo was intended for Iraq.
1225	ED9 838	The other team was the Levitt team with No 1 Libor Krejci, No 2 Prince Abdullah, who had flown his ponies in from the <b>Argentine</b> , and played extremely well,	

		scoring several of the goals; No 3 Marcelo Caset from the Argentine, and Lord Charles Beresford at back.	
1226	ED9 715	Lord Charles Beresford, and Alejandro Alberdi from the Argentine were the umpires.	
1227	G13 2893	I would have to be smuggled out of England to our family in the Argentine.	
1228	G13 3523	Only one thing of importance happened to me in the Argentine.	
1229	GV6 456	You have two wives to keep, the one you are living with here, who is really your mistress, and I believe rather expensive, particularly as she already has a daughter, and your wife proper who will not divorce you and is living in the Argentine with your two children, a boy and a girl.	
1230	GVJ 521	I said something about the political climate in the Argentine having changed since the Falklands War.	
1231	GV8 2777	The police do not hesitate then, and it is more important at that time for the Argentine to have their observers here in freedom.'	
1232	GVY 1708	Commodities like fish, milk, and vegetables might be transferred locally; labourers — as in India and Southern Africa — regionally, together with grain, rice, coal, and perhaps some manufactured goods; while the great international transfers included human migrants, cotton from India, Egypt, the United States, and some parts of Africa and Latin America, tea from India and Ceylon, coffee from Latin America, wheat from Canada and the United States, gold from South Africa, silver from Mexico, copper from Central Africa and South America, cattle from the Argentine and the United States, lamb, wool, and dairy products from Australasia.	
1233	KLV 158	Oh I should think he makes [unclear] money, yeah makes Switzerland known [pause] [unclear] Like Gabriella Sabatini is a tremendous asset to the Argentine	
1234	GVJ 2709		The factory and freeze ships, they stay at sea, gobbling up krill and all the fish their boats bring them, and when they are full, they go straight back to Russia, Poland, wherever they come from, or if they haf trouble, they go to the Atlantic ports further north, in Argentine or Brazil.
<b>PROPER NAMES DENOTING COUNTRIES AND REGIONS (NEWSPAPER-BASED)</b>			
1235	GU 1		Ajax were held 1-1 by Dynamo Kyiv in the first leg of their Champions League qualifying play-off in Ukraine tonight.
1236	GU2		Moreover, given the export bans and quotas put in place in Russia and Ukraine, importers of grains will need to increase domestic production in the short term in order to satisfy domestic demand, exerting further upward pressure on fertilizer prices.
1237	GU3		Moscow is working with the US on Iran and arms control; it is wooing Ukraine and Poland
1238	GU4		The Italian was retained despite his team's dismal displays at the World Cup finals, in which England laboured to emerge from their group before succumbing to a record second-round defeat by Germany, and remains committed to seeing out his contract worth up to £6m a year until the tournament in Ukraine and Poland.
1239	GU5		Record highs have occurred in Russia, Belarus and Ukraine — the three nations at the centre of the eastern European heatwave which has lasted for more than three weeks — but also African, Middle Eastern and Latin American countries.
1240	TI 1		...explorer said that a ministry order to halt its operations in Ukraine had been suspended.
1241	TI2		Russia agreed to reduce gas prices for Ukraine by 30 per cent.
1242	TI3		...subtle in its drive to gain influence over Ukraine.
1243	TI4		Russia's Black Sea fleet to remain in Ukraine until the middle of the century.
1244	TI5		Ukraine intends to dispose of the material by 2012.
1245	FT 1		Traders have warned that prices could rise if Ukraine moved to cap exports
1246	FT2		... imported about 400,000 tonnes of grain from Kazakhstan



			and <b>Ukraine</b> last year.
1247	FT3		<b>Ukraine</b> is traditionally the world's largest exporter.
1248	FT4		<b>Ukraine</b> is implementing a new system of export.
1249	FT5		Louis Dreyfus, would be the main beneficiaries from the grain shortage after a severe drought devastated crops in Russia, <b>Ukraine</b> and Kazakhstan, according to consultants and industry executives.
1250	IN 1		The IMF had indicated it wanted <b>Ukraine</b> to set more ambitious targets for cutting the budget deficit, which would probably require unpopular measures such as hiking utilities tariffs and reducing pensions or raising the retirement age.
1251	IN 2		He does, in fairness, have a point, for even in his worst days at Chelsea his form for <b>Ukraine</b> was unwavering.
1252	IN 3		<b>Ukraine</b> lost ground on England by dropping their first points of the World Cup qualifying campaign in a goalless draw at home to Croatia.
1253	IN 4		Following England's 1-0 defeat in <b>Ukraine</b> we assess the individual performances of the team.
1254	IN 5		<b>Ukraine</b> was on a political and financial slide well before the global economic crisis struck.
1255	DT 1		Shares in Regal Petroleum fell by nearly 30pc after the company admitted that <b>Ukraine</b> ordered it to suspend operations more than a month ago because of environmental problems.
1256	DT 2		There are several reasons behind the deal between Russia and <b>Ukraine</b> which saw a significant discount on Russian gas in exchange for the extension on the lease for the Black Sea Fleet in Sevastopol
1257	DT 3		Almost two decades after <b>Ukraine</b> won independence amid the ruins of the Soviet Union, it is best known to foreigners through a string of stereotypes while its own modern national identity remains a work in progress.
1258	DT 4		It is also expected that the engagement of <b>Ukraine</b> in the project would induce the country to intensify relations and cooperation with Nato.
1259	DT 5		EU officials head for Kiev on Friday for a summit with <b>Ukraine</b> at which they will make clear their concern at the glacial pace of reforms in a country beset with rising debt and recurrent political crises.
1260	GU 6		More than 20 years later, the NISS still dominates many areas of life in <b>Sudan</b> and benefits from extensive powers of arrest and detention under the national security acts of 1999 and 2010.
1261	GU 7		In 2005 it divested funds from PetroChina, an oil company, because of China's involvement with <b>Sudan</b> , which was engaged in genocide in Darfur.
1262	GU 8		By increasing business with <b>Sudan</b> , the UK would be rewarding a country whose head of state is still wanted for war crimes
1263	GU 9		Defence lawyers said that once Qosi returned to <b>Sudan</b> he would enter a programme run by the Sudanese intelligence service that was designed to rehabilitate those with radical views.
1264	GU 10		I Am Slave follows Malia, a young girl trafficked from <b>Sudan</b> to the UK, where her rich employers refuse to allow her to leave the house and pay her nothing.
1265	TI 6		Salva Kiir is president of southern <b>Sudan</b> and Deputy President of all of <b>Sudan</b> .
1266	TI 7		Voters in <b>Sudan</b> , Africa's largest country, will go.
1267	TI 8		<b>Sudan</b> is an oil-rich linchpin in a volatile region.
1268	TI 9		It is a good feeling that <b>Sudan</b> is going back to democracy
1269	TI 10		Young army officers who seized power in <b>Sudan</b> in 1969 and went on to rule the North African...States,
1270	FT 6		Mr Bellingham after his first visit to <b>Sudan</b> .
1271	FT 7		Its web of trade and investment links and its sense of national interest – whether in the South China Sea or in <b>Sudan</b> .
1272	FT 8		Buenos Aires even missed repayments to the IMF and World Bank, putting it in the company of pariah states such as <b>Sudan</b> and Zimbabwe.
1273	FT 9		Given what is known about the character of <b>Sudan's</b> president, Omar al-Bashir.
1274	FT 10		The European Union observer mission in <b>Sudan</b>
1275	IN 6		The showbusiness world of the NBA and the remote and battle-

			scarred south of <b>Sudan</b> were united in mourning yesterday at the passing of Manute Bol, a beloved peace activist and one of the tallest players ever to star in US basketball.
1276	IN 7		The tomb of the rebel leader who oversaw a 20-year civil war in <b>Sudan</b> was dressed with tinsel and plastic flowers yesterday and the approach covered with a filthy red carpet.
1277	IN 8		Voting has kicked off in <b>Sudan's</b> first competitive elections in nearly a quarter of a century despite repeated opposition calls to delay the vote.
1278	IN 9		As Sudan approaches its fifth anniversary of peace, the fragile accord which has held the north and the south together is unravelling and Africa's biggest country is sliding back dangerously towards what was the continent's longest war.
1279	IN 10		For the last seven years, <b>Sudan</b> has intermittently been at the centre of world attention for all the worst reasons – as the scene of large-scale ethnic cleansing in the western Darfur region, while an unrelated, but often no less vicious, separatist conflict raged in the South.
1280	DT 6		<b>Sudan</b> is to rebuild a series of cities in its south in the shapes of animals and fruit in a £7 billion project designed to revive one of the world's poorest regions.
1281	DT 7		If our general election campaign heralds a grim future, spare a thought for the people of <b>Sudan</b> as they go to the polls today.
1282	DT 8		Qatar's Emir, Sheikh Hamad bin Khalifa al-Thani, whose country sponsored talks leading to the deal, said Qatar would contribute \$1 billion to a fund to reconstruct <b>Sudan</b> .
1283	DT 9		Mr Obama said his new approach was also aimed at ensuring that <b>Sudan</b> does not become a "safe haven for terrorists" and that a peace deal to end a separate 22-year civil war in the south is fully implemented.
1284	DT 10		To guarantee these supplies, China needs <b>Sudan</b> to stay united.
1285	GU 11	Miss Nightingale shows an ambitious struggling after power inimical to the true interests of the medical department," Sir John Hall, the chief British army medical officer in <b>the Crimea</b> , wrote to his superior in London.	
1286	GU 12	The Samsung Smart Oven is also a conventional cooker - generating heat from an old-style electrical element, like your great grandmother used for firing tiny clay snuffboxes to send to our brave lads in <b>the Crimea</b> .	
1287	TI 11		Viktor Yanukovich suggested that the fleet could stay in <b>Crimea</b> beyond 2017.
1288	TI 12		I'm going to <b>Crimea</b> next month, and staying at Sevastopol.
1289	TI 13	In fact Roger Fenton was sent to the <b>Crimea</b> by the Manchester publisher Thomas Agnew & Sons under the patronage of the Secretary of State.	
1290	TI 14	The Ministers of War, the Commander in Chief in <b>the Crimea</b> .	
1291	TI 15	When he set off with the British Expeditionary Force for <b>the Crimea</b> in 1854 to become the first, and some would argue the finest...	
1292	FT 11		...Washington by going much further, with a surprise 25-year extension of Russia's lease on its Sevastopol naval base in <b>Crimea</b> , home to the Russian Black Sea Fleet. In return, the billionaires backing Mr Yanukovich,
1293	FT 12	Lots of the old pictures we know best were made by this system, including many of those by Roger Fenton from <b>the Crimea</b> .	
1294	FT 13	In return for prolonging the stay of Russia's navy at Ukraine's port of Sevastopol in <b>the Crimea</b> .	
1295	FT 14	By allowing the Russian navy to extend the lease over its base at Sevastopol in <b>the Crimea</b> , he has effectively torpedoed Ukraine's pursuit of Nato membership.	
1296	FT 15		<b>Crimea</b> , the home of the Black Sea Fleet and a largely Russian-populated area, is the most likely place to split off.
1297	IN 11	In <b>the Crimea</b> , we were fighting the Russians.	
1298	IN 12	Proponents point out that <b>the Crimea</b> was part of Russia	
1299	IN 13		However, that does not means much to her as long as she can

			freely commute between <b>Crimea</b> and the South Caucasus where her family live.
1300	IN 14	According to Hargreave Mawson, the <b>Crimea</b> is currently highly priced because this year is the 150th anniversary of the <b>Crimean War</b> .	
1301	IN 15	Jason Oddy went to <b>the Crimea</b> to record their decline in words and pictures .	
1302	DT 11	Ukraine is investigating claims that Russia has been distributing passports in the port of Sevastopol, raising fears that the Kremlin could be stoking separatist sentiment in <b>the Crimea</b> as a prelude to possible military intervention.	
1303	DT 12		Following the Georgian war last year, Ukraine has complained that Russia is systematically issuing Russian passports to Ukrainian citizens living in <b>Crimea</b> .
1304	DT 13		Moscow lawyers have already prepared letters for the international Court of Justice, claiming that Sevastopol has never been a part of <b>Crimea</b> and was never transferred under its jurisdiction
1305	GU 13		Two served short sentences and were sent home to Australia and <b>Yemen</b> .
1306	GU 14		Acts of intolerance from a sector that we always held in high esteem – namely civil society and NGOs – only further the objectives of fanatics," said a spokesman for <b>Yemen</b> .
1307	GU 15		Most live in 28 African countries while others are in <b>Yemen</b> , Kurdistan, the US, Saudi Arabia, Australia and Canada.
1308	GU 16		The idea for the Iraqi media court seems to have been borrowed from <b>Yemen</b> , where a similar court opened for business last year.
1309	GU 17		Not a single terror attack in Britain – or plot, real or imagined – has been sourced to Afghanistan. Al-Qaida has long since decamped elsewhere – to Pakistan, Iraq, Somalia and <b>Yemen</b> .
1310	TI 16		<b>Yemen</b> is set to be the first country in the world...
1311	TI 17		...marriage would cement his relationship with <b>Yemen</b> , his billionaire father's homeland.
1312	TI 18		<b>Yemen</b> is the poorest Arab country.
1313	TI 19		No more reminders are needed that <b>Yemen</b> is on the verge of becoming a failed state.
1314	TI 20		Umar Farouk Abdulmutallab, trained in <b>Yemen</b> before attempting to blow up the flight...
1315	FT 16		...the US on Christmas day, was trained in <b>Yemen</b> .
1316	FT 17		<b>Yemen</b> , neighbour to top oil exporter Saudi Arabia...
1317	FT 18		When <b>Yemen</b> is the topic, the future can look apocalyptic.
1318	FT 19		<b>Yemen</b> blamed al-Qaeda for an attack.
1319	FT 20		11 wounded by gunmen who had crossed from <b>Yemen</b> .
1320	IN 16		A US cruise missile armed with cluster ammunition was used in an attack in <b>Yemen</b> in December which resulted in the deaths of 52 people, more than half of them women and children, according to a human rights watchdog.
1321	IN 17		This is the tribal chant of the powerful Awaleq tribe of <b>Yemen</b> , in which they bid defiance to the world.
1322	IN 18		Saudi forces rescued two German girls, aged three and five, who were kidnapped with their parents and brother during a picnic in <b>Yemen</b> last June.
1323	IN 19		Britain's ambassador to Yemen narrowly escaped assassination yesterday after a suicide bomber detonated an explosive vest moments after the embassy's security convoy passed by.
1324	IN 20		The terror threat to the UK was raised to "severe" after intelligence suggested this week's London conferences on Yemen and Afghanistan could be used by al-Qa'ida as an opportunity to strike at the West, Whitehall sources said yesterday.
1325	DT 14		An American-born cleric with links to al-Qaeda has warned the American people that President Barack Obama will mire US forces in <b>Yemen</b> just as in Afghanistan, in a message appearing on militant websites.
1326	DT 15		The failed suicide bomb attack against Britain's ambassador to Yemen is yet another example of how the country now poses a major threat to Western security.
1327	DT 16		The freed children of German aid workers kidnapped in Yemen a year ago speak only Arabic to each other, have given each other new names, and have asked their relatives if they can cook over an open fire.

1328	DT 17		Prime Minister Gordon Brown has called a high-level international meeting in London on January 28 to discuss countering radicalisation in Yemen in the wake of the Christmas Day airline bomb attack.
1329	DT 18		Yemen and Washington are in talks to set up a rehabilitation centre in the Arab state for Guantanamo detainees.
<b>NEWLY CREATED PROPER NAMES</b>			
1330	GU 18	A policy that results, via the Afghanistan poppy harvest, in financial support for <b>the Taliban</b> , boosts international organised crime and is the underlying problem for more than half of the UK prison population will require some defending.	
1331	GU 19	This week, <b>the Taliban</b> reacted to the UN's new statistics on civilian harm with a proposal for a joint committee to investigate civilian casualty allegations.	
1332	GU 20	It might help if we understood <b>the Taliban</b> better.	
1334	GU 21	<b>The Taliban</b> imposed a reign of terror, with women in particular systematically victimised.	
1335	GU 22	Increasingly targeted by <b>the Taliban</b> , the under-protected Afghan civilians are paying an unacceptable price for Nato's occupation.	
1336	TI 21	<b>The Taliban</b> do not know whether they were police officers.	
1337	TI 22	The supreme leader of <b>the Taliban</b> , Mullah Mohammed Omar, has indicated...	
1338	TI 23	...the first descriptions of training of <b>the Taliban</b> in Iran.	
1339	TI 24	..national army partners rolled in to oust <b>the Taliban</b> who had ruled the town for almost three...	
1340	TI 25	So far this year...bringing the potential rewards for <b>the Taliban</b> to £350,000.	
1341	FT 21	Rural Sindh has proved more resistant to the radical Islamist ideology that has fuelled <b>the Taliban</b> insurgency in northwest Pakistan.	
1342	FT 22	...documents, which it says, like the first batch, contain the names of Afghan nationals helping the US-led war against <b>the Taliban</b> .	
1343	FT 23	..forces were "losing the war against <b>the Taliban</b> " in Afghanistan, as he arrived in London...	
1344	FT 24	...litany of concerns about Huawei, including: claims that it sold communications technology to Saddam Hussein and supplied <b>the Taliban</b> .	
1345	FT 25	<b>The Taliban</b> cannot be sufficiently weakened in Pashtun.	
1346	IN 21	Bout told <i>Channel 4 News</i> he flew arms to Afghanistan in the 1990s. He claimed that the weapons were for commanders fighting <b>the Taliban</b> .	
1347	IN 22	In the eyes of Bin Laden and <b>the Taliban</b> ," he wrote, "[Imam Feisal] is an infidel-loving, grave-worshipping apostate; they no doubt regard him as a legitimate target for assassination.	
1348	IN 23	A search was under way last night for two American soldiers captured by <b>the Taliban</b> in eastern Afghanistan.	
1349	IN 24	The constant timelines for withdrawal given by Barack Obama, David Cameron and other American and European politicians had convinced President Karzai that the West's appetite for "staying the course" is rapidly waning and he has little choice but to come to a peace deal with <b>the Taliban</b> and other Islamist groups.	
1350	IN 25	The operation will focus on removing <b>the Taliban</b> in the area.	
1351	DT 19	A man and woman have been stoned to death in northern Afghanistan after being accused by <b>the Taliban</b> of having an affair.	
1352	DT 20	<b>The Taliban</b> has issued a warning to Afghans whose names might appear on the leaked Afghanistan war logs as informers for the Nato-led coalition.	
1353	DT 21	The refusal by <b>the Taliban</b> to negotiate with NATO because they believe they are "winning the war" (as John Simpson put it) may be transparent propaganda to a Western audience.	

1354	DT 22	The Taliban has released a new video said to be of US soldier Bowe Robert Bergdahl begging the US government to intervene and win his release after nine months in captivity in Afghanistan.	
1355	DT 23	We must not underestimate Pakistan's contribution to defeating the Taliban.	
1356	GU 23		The majority of British Muslims loathed being lumped together and made to look like a fifth column of Al Qaeda rather than bona fide citizens of a country to which they are making so much of a contribution.
1357	GU 24		While Pakistan struggles to make sure its weapons and nuclear labs are not vulnerable to attack by Al Qaeda, the country is getting ready to greatly expand its production of weapons-grade fuel.
1358	GU 25		When western governments are not being sidetracked into thinking up new irritations for airline passengers, they occasionally profess an understanding that the struggle against al-Qaida is a war of ideas.
1359	GU 26		I mean, al-Qaida just closed up shop, didn't it?
1360	GU 27		Yemen is not a willing home to al-Qaeda – it is victim to an ideology exported from neighbouring Saudi Arabia.
1361	TI 26		...their comrades died last week after Al-Qaeda booby-trapped the building with a huge..
1362	TI 27		Al-Qaeda has revived its presence in Iraq
1363	TI 28		...including arming the tribes to fight al-Qaeda, providing teams of bodyguards for...
1364	TI 29		Egyptian aged 54 or 55, was announced by al-Qaeda in a message to jihadist websites on Monday...
1365	TI 30		AL-QAEDA has threatened to launch further strikes.
1366	FT 26		...highway once dubbed "Death Street," Brigadier General Majid al-Zubaydi brings his convoy of Humvees to a halt and hops out...and killed in Mosul that year – and a financing centre for al-Qaeda in Iraq.
1367	FT 27		...Thursday arrested three alleged members of an al-Qaeda cell in Norway and Germany, as authorities...to people abroad who can be linked to al-Qaeda, and to people who are involved in investigations...
1368	FT 28		...sectarian conflict has not disappeared, as the Sunni extremists of al-Qaeda wait for the opportunity to exploit political divisions.
1369	FT 29		The US should have gone after al-Qaeda from the very start.
1370	FT 30		...in Mansour before raising the flag of the Islamic State of Iraq, a movement affiliated to al-Qaeda.
1371	IN 26		The people in Iraq call themselves 'al Qaeda in Iraq
1372	IN 27		There existed in Washington a desire to act against the Taliban and Al-Qaeda in Afghanistan before 9/11.
1373	IN 28		When the Taliban win, they will invite Al Qaeda ...
1374	IN 29		Al-QAEDA not only threaten South East Asia but UK too
1375	IN 30		But today's enemy, namely jihadists, Al-Qaeda, is elusive, stateless, so methods of fighting them as in a war of states are absolutely ...
1376	DT 24		Al-Qaeda is trying to reassert itself in Iraq by offering state funded Sunni militiamen more money than they get from the government in an attempt to get them to switch sides.
1377	DT 25		Al-Qaeda has opened a new front in war on the West, launching its own English-language internet newspaper, which features articles such as "Make a Bomb in the Kitchen of Your Mom"
1378	DT 26		An Islamic extremist who has described al-Qaeda as a "myth" and justified the killing of British troops in Iraq has been chosen as the main link between the Metropolitan Police and the Muslim community.
1379	DT 27		Al-Qaeda threatened on Tuesday to take revenge on France for its opposition to the burka, calling on Muslims to retaliate against the country, SITE Intelligence, the US monitoring service, reported.
1380	DT 28		Al-Qaeda is intent on using the internet to launch a cyber-warfare campaign against Britain, Lord West, the Security Minister, has warned.